This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

+ *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.

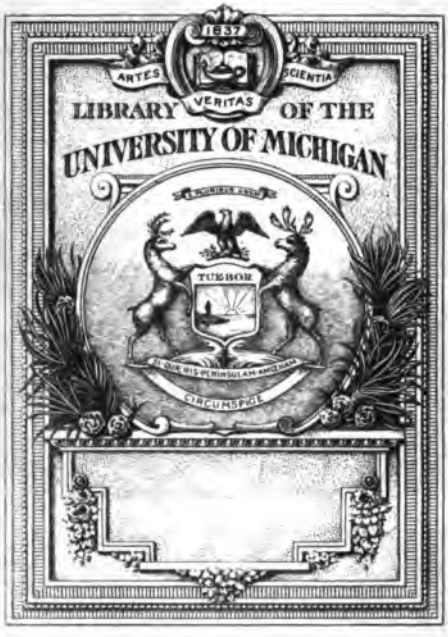
+ *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.

+ *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.

+ *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at `http://books.google.com/`


1837
ARTES
SCIENTIA
VERITAS
LIBRARY OF THE
UNIVERSITY OF MICHIGAN
TUEBOR
CIRCUMSPICE

828
S977
S65
1812
v.24

THE

BRITISH CLASSICS:

VOLUME THE FIFTY-EIGHTH.

CONTAINING THE

TWENTY-FOURTH VOLUME

OF

SWIFT'S WORKS.

1813.

THE

WORKS

OF THE

REV. JONATHAN SWIFT, D. D.

DEAN OF ST. PATRICK'S, DUBLIN.

ARRANGED BY

THOMAS SHERIDAN, A. M.

WITH

NOTES, HISTORICAL AND CRITICAL.

A NEW EDITION, IN TWENTY-FOUR VOLUMES.

CORRECTED AND REVISED

BY JOHN NICHOLS, F. A. S.

EDINBURGH AND PERTH.

VOLUME XXIV.

NEW-YORK:

PUBLISHED BY WILLIAM DURELL AND CO.

1813.

G. S. VAN WINKLE, PRINTER,
Water-street, New-York.

CONTENTS

OF

E TWENTY-FOURTH VOLUME.

MISCELLANIES IN VERSE,

BY MR. POPE, DR. ARBUTHNOT, MR. GAY, &c.

Imitations of English Poets, by Dr. Swift.

I. Chaucer. A Tale, lately found in an old Manuscript, 3
I. Spenser. The Alley, - - - - 4
I. Earl of Dorset. Artemisia, - - - 6
'. Swift. The happy Life of a Country Parson, - 8
Japon's Tale, - - - - - - 9
Elephant, or the Parliament-Man, - - - 10
s for Bernard Lintot's new Miscellany, - - 12
r. John More, Author of the celebrated Worm Powder, 13
s occasioned by an &c. after Mr. D'Urfey's Name, - 15
gue designed for Mr. D'Urfey's last Play, - - 17
gue to Three Hours after Marriage, - - - 19
's Ghost, - - - - - - - 20
a, - - - - - - - - 23
upon Duke, - - - - - - 24
nent of a Satire, - - - - - - 30
r, - - - - - - - - 38
ı, a Fragment, - - - - - - 34
mptu, to Lady Winchelsea, - - - - 35
am, - - - - - - - - 36
rs. Martha Blount, on her Birthday, - - - ib.
by a Person of Quality, - - - - 37
l on Nelly, - - - - - - 38
n the Longitude, - - - - - 40
am on Handel and Bononcini, - - - - 41
rs. Tofts, - - - - - - ib.
or Three, or a Receipt to make a Cuckold, - - 42
am in a Maid of Honour's Prayer Book, - - ib.
Balance of Europe, - - - - - ib.

299784

A panegyrical Epistle to Mr. T. Snow, - - - 43
A Ballad on Quadrille, - - - - - 46
Molly Mog, - - - - - - 48
A new Song of new Similies, - - - - 51
Newgate's Garland; on Jonathan Wilds, - - - 54
Strephon and Flavia, - - - - - 56
The Quidnunckis, - - - - - - 57
Ay and No; a Fable, - - - - - 59
The Lamentation of Glumdalclitch, - - - 60
Mary Gulliver to Captain Lemuel Gulliver, - - 63
To Quinbus Flestrin, the Man-Mountain, - - - 66
A gentle Echo on Woman, - - - - - 68
Epitaph on Chartres, - - - - - - 70
Epigrams, - - - - - - - 72
Epitaph of By-words, - - - - - - ib.
Epigram from the French, - - - - - 78
Epitaph, - - - - - - - ib.
Epigram on the Toasts of the Kit-Cat Club, - - 73
To a Lady, with the Temple of Fame, - - - 74
Verses on Sir Richard Blackmore, - - - - ib.
Bounce to Fop, - - - - - - - 76
On the Countess of Burlington cutting Paper, - - 79
On a certain Lady at Court, - - - - - 80

MISCELLANIES IN PROSE CONTINUED.

A wonderful Prophecy, - - - - - - 83
The Country Post, - - - - - - 86
A faithful Narrative of what passed in London, &c. - 91
A Specimen of Scriblerus's Reports. Stradling versus Stiles, 105
God's Revenge against Punning, - - - - 109
*_Ars Pun-ica, sive Flos Linguarum_; the Art of Punning; or, the Flower of Languages, in seventy-nine Rules; for the farther Improvement of Conversation, and Help of Memory. By the Labour and Industry of Tom Pun-sibi, 113
Edmund Curll, to the Reader, - - - - 148
*The History of Poetry. In a Letter to a Friend, - 150
*The present State of Wit. In a Letter to a Friend in the Country, - - - - - - - - 153
*Remarks on Dr. Gibbs's Psalms, - - - - 169

TRIFLES.

Consultation of four Physicians upon a Lord that was dying, 183
A Love Song, - - - - - - - - 185
An Epigram, - - - - - - - - 186
To Samuel Bindon, Esq. - - - - ib.
Anglo-Latin Letter to Dr. Sheridan, - - - ib.
*List of Ungrateful, Grateful, and Doubtful, - - 189
*General Index to the Twenty-four Volumes, - - 191

MISCELLANIES

IN

VERSE.

BY MR. POPE, DR. ARBUTHNOT, MR. GAY, &c.

COLLECTED BY DR. SWIFT AND MR. POPE.

1727.

IMITATIONS OF ENGLISH POETS.

BY

DR. SWIFT.

I. CHAUCER.

A TALE, LATELY FOUND IN AN OLD MANUSCRIPT.

Women, though nat sans leacherie,
Ne swinken but with secrecie:
This in our tale is plain y-fond,
Of clerk that wonneth in Irelond;
Which to the fennes hath him betake
To filch the gray ducke fro the lake.
Right then there passen by the way
His aunt, and eke her daughters tway:
Ducke in his trowzes hath he hent,
Not to be spied of ladies gent.
"But ho! our nephew," crieth one;
"Ho!" quoth another, "couzen John!"
And stoppen, and lough, and called out,—
This sely clerk full low doth lout.
They asken that and talken this,
"Lo here is coz, and here is miss."
But, as he gloz'd with speeches soote,
The ducke sore tickleth his erse root:
Fore-piece and buttons all to-brest,
Forth thrust a white neck and red crest.
"Te-he," cried ladies; clerke nought spake;
Miss star'd; and gray ducke crieth "quake."

And here a sailor's jacket hangs to dry;
At every door are sun-burnt matrons seen,
Mending old nets to catch the scaly fry;
Now singing shrill, and scolding oft between;
Scolds answer foul mouth'd scolds; bad neighbourhood,
I ween.

III.

The snappish cur, (the passenger's annoy)
Close at my heel with yelping treble flies;
The whimp'ring girl and hoarser screaming boy
Join to the yelping treble shrilling cries;
The scolding quean to louder notes doth rise,
And her full pipes those shrilling cries confound;
To her full pipes the grunting hog replies;
The grunting hogs alarm the neighbours round,
And curs, girls, boys, and scolds, in the deep base are drown'd.

IV.

Hard by a sty, beneath a roof of thatch,
Dwelt Obloquy, who in her early days,
Baskets of fish at Billingsgate did watch,*
Cod, whiting, oyster, mackrel, sprat, or plaice:
There learn'd she speech from tongues that never cease.
Slander beside her, like a magpie, chatters,
With Envy (spitting cat) dread foe to peace;
Like a curs'd cur, Malice before her clatters,
And, vexing ev'ry wight, tears clothes and all to tatters.

* How different from those enchanting imitations of Spenser, "The Castle of Indolence," and "The Minstrel!"

Dr. Warton.

V.

Her dugs were mark'd by ev'ry collier's hand,
Her mouth was black as bulldog's at the stall:
She scratched, bit, and spar'd ne lace ne band;
And bitch and rogue her answer was to all;
Nay, e'en the parts of shame by name would call.
Whene'er she passed by or lane or nook,
Would greet the man who turn'd him to the wall,
And by his hand obscene the porter took,
Nor ever did askance like modest virgin look.

VI.

Such place hath Deptford, navy-building town:
Woolwich and Wapping, smelling strong of pitch:
Such Lambeth, envy of each band and gown;
And Twick'nham such, which fairer scenes enrich,
Grots, statues, urns, and Jo—n's dog and bitch;
Ne village is without, on either side,
All up the silver Thames, or all adown;
Ne Richmond's self, from whose tall front are ey'd
Vales, spires, meand'ring streams, and Windsor's tow'ry pride.

III. EARL OF DORSET.

ARTEMISIA.

Though Artemisia talks, by fits,
Of councils, classics, fathers, wits;
Reads Malbranche, Boyle, and Locke:
Yet in some things, methinks, she fails;
'Twere well, if she would pare her nails,
And wear a cleaner smock.

ARTEMISIA.

Haughty and huge as High-Dutch bride;
Such nastiness, and so much pride,
  Are oddly join'd by fate:
On her large squab you find her spread,
Like a fat corpse upon a bed,
  That lies and stinks in state.

She wears no colours (sign of grace)
On any part except her face;
  All white and black beside:
Dauntless her look, her gesture proud,
Her voice theatrically loud,
  And masculine her stride.

So have I seen, in black and white,
A prating thing, a magpie hight,
  Majestically stalk;
A stately, worthless animal,
That plies the tongue, and wags the tail,
  All flutter, pride, and talk.*

PHRYNE.

Phryne had talents for mankind;
Open she was, and unconfin'd,
  Like some free port of trade:
Merchants unloaded here their freight,
And agents from each foreign state
  Here first their entry made.

Her learning and good breeding such,
Whether th' Italian or the Dutch,
  Spaniards or French came to her,

* Let the curious reader compare Fenton's imitation of Dor manner with this of Pope. Dr. Warton.

To all obliging she'd appear;
'Twas *Si signior*, 'twas *Yaw mynheer*,
'Twas *S'il vous plait, monsieur*.

Obscure by birth, renown'd by crimes,
Still changing names, religions, climes,
At length she turns a bride:
In diamonds, pearls, and rich brocades,
She shines the first of batter'd jades,
And flutters in her pride.

So have I known those insects fair,
Which curious Germans hold so rare,
Still vary shapes and dies;
Still gain new titles with new forms;
First grubs obscene, then wriggling worms,
Then painted butterflies.

IV. SWIFT*

THE HAPPY LIFE OF A COUNTRY PARSON.†

Parson, these things in thy possessing
Are better than the bishop's blessing:
A wife that makes conserves; a steed
That carries double when there's need;

* This was at first styled, "An Imitation of Martial." *N.*

† The point of the likeness in this imitation, consists in describing objects as they really exist in life, like Hogarth's paintings, without heightening or enlarging them by any imaginary circumstance. In this way of writing Swift excelled; witness his "Description of a Morning in the City, of a City Shower, of the House of Bauds and Philemon, and the Verses on his own Death." In this also consists the beauty of Gay's "Trivia;" a subject Swift desired him to write upon, and for which he furnished him with hints. *Dr.* Warton.

October store, and best Virginia,
Tithe pig, and mortuary guinea;
Gazettes sent *gratis* down, and frank'd,
For which thy patron's weekly thank'd;
A large Concordance, bound long since;
Sermons to Charles the First, when prince;
A chronicle of ancient standing;
A chrysostom, to smooth thy band in;
The Polyglott—three parts—my text:
Howbeit—likewise—now to my next—
Lo here the Septuagint—and Paul,
To sum the whole—the close of all.
He that has these, may pass his life,
Drink with the 'squire, and kiss his wife;
On Sundays preach, and eat his fill;
And fast on Fridays—if he will;
Toast church and queen, explain the news,
Talk with church-wardens about pews,
Pray heartily for some new gift,
And shake his head at Doctor SWIFT.

THE CAPON'S TALE:

TO A LADY, WHO FATHERED HER LAMPOONS UPON HER ACQUAINTANCE.

IN Yorkshire dwelt a sober yeoman,
Whose wife, a clean pains-taking woman,
Fed num'rous poultry in her pens,
And saw her cocks well serve her hens.
A hen she had whose tuneful clocks
Drew after her a train of cocks;
With eyes so piercing, yet so pleasant,
You would have sworn this hen a pheasant.

All the plum'd *beau monde* round her gathers;
Lord! what a brustling up of feathers!
Morning from noon there was no knowing,
There was such fluttering, chuckling, crowing:
Each forward bird must thrust his head in,
And not a cock but would be treading.
Yet tender was this hen so fair,
And hatch'd more chicks than she could rear.
Our prudent dame bethought her then
Of some dry nurse to save her hen:
She made a capon drunk; in fine
He eats the sops, she sipp'd the wine;
His rump well pluck'd with nettles stings,
And claps the brood beneath his wings.
The feather'd dupe awakes content,
O'erjoy'd to see what God had sent;
Thinks he's the hen, clucks, keeps a pother,
A foolish foster-father-mother.
Such, Lady Mary, are your tricks;
But since you hatch, pray own your chicks.

THE ELEPHANT; OR THE PARLIAMENT-MAN.

Written many years since

TAKEN FROM COKE'S INSTITUTES.

Ere bribes convince you whom to choose,
The precepts of Lord Coke peruse:
Observe an elephant, says he,
And let like him your member be:

First, take a man that's free from gall;
For elephants have none at all:
In flocks or parties he must keep;
For elephants live just like sheep:
Stubborn in honour he must be;
For elephants ne'er bend the knee:
Last, let his memory be sound,
In which your elephant's profound;
That old examples from the wise
May prompt him in his Noes and Ies.
  Thus the Lord Coke hath gravely writ,
In all the form of lawyer's wit;
And then with Latin, and all that,
Shows the comparison is pat.
  Yet in some points my lord is wrong:
One's teeth are sold, and t'other's tongue:
Now men of parliament, God knows,
Are more like elephants of shows,
Whose docile memory and sense
Are turn'd to trick, to gather pence.
To get their master half a crown,
They spread their flag, or lay it down:
Those who bore bulwarks on their backs,
And guarded nations from attacks,
Now practise every pliant gesture,
Opening their trunk for every tester.
Siam, for elephants so fam'd,
Is not with England to be nam'd:
Their elephants by men are sold;
Ours sell themselves, and take the gold.

VERSES

TO BE PREFIXED BEFORE BERNARD LINTOT'S NEW MISCELLANY.*

Some Colinæus† praise, some Bleau,†
Others account them but so so;
Some Plantin to the rest prefer,
And some esteem old Elzevir;†
Others with Aldus‡ would besot us;
I, for my part, admire *Lintottus.*
His character's beyond compare,
Like his own person, large and fair.
They print their names in letters small,
But LINTOT stands in capital:
Author and he with equal grace
Appear and stare you in the face.
Stephens prints heathen Greek, 'tis said,
Which some can't construe, some can't read;
But all that comes from Lintot's hand,
E'en Rawlinson might understand.
Oft in an Aldus or a Plantin,
A page is blotted, or leaf wanting:
Of Lintot's books this can't be said,
All fair, and not so much as read.
Their copy cost 'em not a penny
To Homer, Virgil, or to any;
They ne'er gave sixpence for two lines
To them, their heirs, or their assigns:

* The Oxford and Cambridge Miscellany. H.

† Printers, famous for having published fine editions of the Bible and of the Greek and Roman classics. H.

‡ A famous printer. H.

But Lintot is at vast expense,
And pays prodigious dear for—sense.
Their books are useful but to few,
A scholar, or a wit ot two:
Lintot's for gen'ral use are fit;
For some folks read, but all folks sh—.

TO MR. JOHN MORE,

AUTHOR OF THE CELEBRATED WORM-POWDER.

How much, egregious More, are we
  Deceiv'd by shows and forms!
Whate'er we think, whate'er we see,
  All human kind are worms.

Man is a very worm by birth,
  Vile reptile, weak and vain!
Awhile he crawls upon the earth,
  Then shrinks to earth again.

That woman is a worm, we find,
  E'er since our grandame's evil;
She first convers'd with her own kind,
  That ancient worm, the devil.

The learn'd themselves we book-worms name,
  The blockhead is a slow-worm;
The nymph, whose tail is all on flame,
  Is aptly term'd a glow-worm.

The fops are painted butterflies,
  That flutter for a day;

First from a worm they take their rise,
And in a worm decay.

The flatterer an ear-wig grows;
Thus worms suit all conditions;
Misers are muck-worms, silk-worms beaus,
And death-watches physicians.

That statesmen have the worm, is seen
By all their winding play;
Their conscience is a worm within,
That gnaws them night and day.

Ah More! thy skill were well employ'd,
And greater gain would rise,
If thou could'st make the courtier void
The worm that never dies!

O learned friend of Abchurch-lane,*
Who sett'st our entrails free!
Vain is thy art, thy powder vain,
Since worms shall eat e'en thee!

Our fate thou only canst adjourn
Some few short years, no more!
E'en Button's† wits to worms shall turn,
Who maggots were before.

* Mr. John More was an advertising apothecary in Abchurch-lane. N.

† Button's coffee-house, in Covent-garden, frequented by the wits of that time. H.

VERSES

OCCASIONED BY AN &c. AT THE END OF MR. D'URFEY'S NAME, IN THE TITLE TO ONE OF HIS PLAYS.*

Jove call'd before him t'other day
The vowels, U, O, I, E, A;
All dipthongs, and all consonants,
Either of England, or of France;
And all that were, or wish'd to be,
Rank'd in the name of Tom D'Urfey.
Fierce in this cause the letters spoke all,
Liquids grew rough, and mutes turn'd vocal.
Those four proud syllables alone
Were silent, which by Fate's decree
Chim'd in so smoothly, one by one,
To the sweet name of Tom D'Urfey.
N, by whom names subsist, declar'd,
To have no place in this 'twas hard:
And Q maintain'd 'twas but his due
Still to keep company with U;
So hop'd to stand no less than he
In the great name of Tom D'Urfey.
E show'd a Comma ne'er could claim
A place in any British name;
Yet, making here a perfect botch,
Thrusts your poor vowel from his notch;
Hiatus mi valdè deflendus!
From which, good Jupiter, defend us!
Sooner I'd quit my part in thee,
Than be no part in Tom D'Urfey.

* This accident happened by Mr. D'Urfey's having made a flourish there, which the printer mistook for an &c. H.

P protested, puff'd, and swore,
He'd not be serv'd so like a beast;
He was a piece of emperor,
And made up half a pope at least.
C vow'd, he'd frankly have releas'd
His double share in *Cæsar Caius*
For only one in Tom *Durfeius*.
I, consonant and vowel too,
To Jupiter did humbly sue,
That of his grace he would proclaim
Durfeius his true Latin name:
For though, without them both, 'twas clear
Himself could ne'er be Jupiter;
Yet they'd resign that post so high,
To be the genitive, *Durfei*.
B and L swore b— and w—s!
X and Z cried, p—x and z—s!
G swore, by G—d, it ne'er should be;
And W would not lose, not he,
An English letter's property
In the great name of Tom D'Urfey.
In short, the rest were all in fray,
From christ-cross to *et cætera*.
They, tho' but standers by, too mutter'd;
Diphthongs and triphthongs swore and flutter'd:
That none had so much right to be
Part of the name of stuttering T—
T--Tom--a--as—De—D'Ur—fey-fey.
Then Jove thus spake: "With care and pain
We form'd this name, renown'd in rhyme:
Not thine, immortal Neufgermain!*
Cost studious cabalists more time.

* A poet, who used to make verses ending with the last syllable of the names of those persons he praised: which Voiture turned against him in a poem of the same kind. H.

Yet now, as then, you all declare,
Far hence to Egypt you'll repair,
And turn strange hi'roglyphics there,
Rather than letters longer be,
Unless i' th' name of Tom D'Urfey.
  Were you all pleas'd, yet what, I pray,
To foreign letters could I say?
What if the Hebrew next should aim
To turn quite backward D'Urfey's name?
Should the Greek quarrel too, by Styx, I
Could never bring in Psi and XI;
Omicron and Omega from us
Would each hope to be O in Thomas;
And all th' ambitious vowels vie,
No less than Pythagoric Y,
To have a place in Tom D'Urfey.
  Then well-belov'd and trusty letters!
Cons'nants, and vowels much their betters,
We, willing to repair this breach,
And, all that in us lies, please each,
Et cæt'ra to our aid must call;
Et cæt'ra represents ye all:
Et cæt'ra, therefore, we decree,
Henceforth for ever join'd shall be
To the great name of Tom D'Urfey."

PROLOGUE

DESIGNED FOR MR. D'URFEY'S LAST PLAY.

Grown old in rhyme, 'twere barbarous to discard
Your persevering, unexhausted bard;

Damnation follows death in other men,
But your damn'd poet lives, and writes again:
Th' adventurous lover is successful still,
Who strives to please the fair against her will:
Be kind, and make him in his wishes easy,
Who in your own despite has strove to please ye.
He scorn'd to borrow from the wits of yore,
But ever writ, as none e'er writ before.
You modern wits, should each man bring his claim,
Have desperate debentures on your fame;
And little would be left you, I'm afraid,
If all your debts to Greece and Rome were paid.
From his deep fund our author largely draws,
Nor sinks his credit lower than it was.
Tho' plays for honour in old time he made,
'Tis now for better reasons—to be paid.
Believe him, he has known the world too long,
And seen the death of much immortal song.
He says, poor poets lost, while players won,
As pimps grow rich, while gallants are undone.
Tho' Tom the poet writ with ease and pleasure,
The comic Tom abounds in other treasure.
Fame is at best an unperforming cheat;
But 'tis substantial happiness, to EAT.
Let ease, his last request, be of your giving,
Nor force him to be damn'd to get his living.

PROLOGUE

TO THE "THREE HOURS AFTER MARRIAGE."

Authors are judg'd by strange capricious rules;
The great ones are thought mad, the small ones fools:
Yet sure the best are most severely fated;
For fools are only laugh'd at, wits are hated.
Blockheads with reason men of sense abhor;
But fool 'gainst fool, is barbarous civil war.
Why on all authors then should critics fall?
Since some have writ, and shown no wit at all.
Condemn a play of theirs, and they evade it;
Cry, "Damn not us, but damn the French, who made it,"
By running goods these graceless owlers gain;
Theirs are the rules of France, the plots of Spain:
But wit, like wine, from happier climates brought,
Dash'd by these rogues, turns English common draught.
They pall Moliere's and Lopez' sprightly strain,
And teach dull Harlequins to grin in vain.
How shall our author hope a gentler fate,
Who dares most impudently not translate?
It had been civil, in these ticklish times,
To fetch his fools and knaves from foreign climes.
Spaniards and French abuse to the world's end;
But spare old England, lest you hurt a friend.
If any fool is by our satire bit,
Let him hiss loud, to show you all he's hit.
Poets make characters, as salesmen clothes;
We take no measure of your fops and beaus:
But here all sizes and all shapes you meet,
And fit yourselves, like chaps in Monmouth-street.

Gallants, look here! this fool's cap* has an air
Goodly and smart, with ears of Issachar.
Let no one fool engross it, or confine
A common blessing! now 'tis yours, now mine.
But poets in all ages had the care
To keep this cap for such as will, to wear.
Our author has it now (for every wit
Of course resign'd it to the next that writ)
And thus upon the stage 'tis fairly thrown;†
Let him that takes it wear it as his own.

SANDYS'S GHOST:

OR, A PROPER NEW BALLAD ON THE NEW OVID'S METAMORPHOSES,

AS IT WAS INTENDED TO BE TRANSLATED BY PERSONS OF QUALITY.

Ye lords and commons, men of wit
And pleasure about town,
Read this, ere you translate one bit
Of books of high renown.

Beware of Latin authors all!
Nor think your verses sterling,
Though with a golden pen you scrawl
And scribble in a berlin:

For not the desk with silver nails
Nor bureau of expense,

* Shows a cap with ears.
† Flings down the cap, and ex

Nor standish well-japann'd, avails,
To writing of good sense.

Hear how a ghost in dead of night,
With saucer eyes of fire,
In woful wise did sore affright
A wit and courtly 'squire.

Rare imp of Phœbus, hopeful youth!
Like puppy tame, that uses
To fetch and carry in his mouth
The works of all the Muses.

Ah!, why did he write poetry,
That hereto was so civil;
And sell his soul for vanity
To rhyming and the devil

A desk he had of curious work,
With glittering studs about;
Within the same did Sandys lurk,
Though Ovid lay without.

Now, as he scratch'd to fetch up thought,
Forth popp'd the sprite so thin,
And from the keyhole bolted out
All upright as a pin.

With whiskers, band, and pantaloon,
And ruff compos'd most duly,
This 'squire he dropp'd his pen full soon,
While as the light burnt bluely.

Ho! master Sam, quoth Sandys' sprite,
Write on, nor let me scare ye;

Forsooth, if rhymes fall not in right,
To Budgel seek, or Carey.*

I hear the beat of Jacob's drums,
Poor Ovid finds no quarter!
See first the merry P— comes
In haste without his garter.

Then lords and lordlings, 'squires and knights,
Wits, witlings, prigs, and peers:
Garth at St. James's, and at White's,
Beats up for volunteers.

What Fenton will not do, nor Gay,
Nor Congreve, Rowe, nor Stanyan,
Tom Burnet or Tom D'Urfey may,
John Dunton, Steele, or any one.

If justice Philips' costive head
Some frigid rhymes disburses:
They shall like Persian tales be read,
And glad both babes and nurses.

Let Warwick's Muse with Ash—t join,
And Ozel's with Lord Hervey's,
Tickell and Addison combine,
And Pope translate with Jervis.

* Henry Carey, a teacher of music and a dramatic writer, but more particularly distinguished as the author and composer of the famous loyal song of 'God save the King!" He was remarked for a facetiousness of manners, which rendered his company, in general, very desirable; but was at last reduced to circumstances of such distress, that, in a fit of desperation, Oct. 4, 1743, he laid violent hands on himself, and put a period to a life which had been led without reproach. N.

L—— himself, that lively lord,
Who bows to every lady,
Shall join with F—— in one accord,
And be like Tate and Brady.

Ye ladies, too, draw forth your pen;
I pray, where can the hurt lie?
Since you have brains as well as men,
As witness Lady Wortley.

Now, Tonson, list thy forces all,
Review them and tell noses:
For to poor Ovid shall befal
A strange metamorphosis;

A metamorphosis more strange
Than all his books can vapour—
"To what (quoth 'squire) shall Ovid change?"
Quoth Sandys, "To waste paper."

UMBRA.

Close to the best known author Umbra sits,
The constant index to all Button's wits.
"Who's here?" cries Umbra: "only Johnson"—"O!
Your slave," and exit; but returns with Rowe:
"Dear Rowe, let's sit and talk of tragedies:"
Ere long Pope enters, and to Pope he flies,
Then up comes Steele: he turns upon his heel,
And in a moment fastens upon Steele;
But cries as soon, "Dear Dick, I must be gone,
For, if I know his tread, here's Addison."

Says Addison to Steele, "'Tis time to go:"
Pope to the closet steps aside with Rowe.
Poor UMBRA, left in this abandon'd pickle,
E'en sits him down and writes to honest Tickell.
Fool! 'tis in vain from wit to wit to roam;
Know, sense, like charity, "begins at home."

DUKE UPON DUKE.

AN EXCELLENT NEW BALLAD.*

To the Tune of "Chevy Chace."

To lordlings proud I tune my lay,
Who feast in bow'r or hall:
Though dukes they be, to dukes I say,
That pride will have a fall.

Now, that this same it is right sooth,
Full plainly doth appear,
From what befel John duke of Guise,
And Nic. of Lancastere.

* This very humorous ballad was occasioned by a quarrel between Nicholas Lord Lechmere and Sir John Guise, bart.—Lord Lechmere had been representative in parliament for Cockermouth, and one of the managers against Sacheverell; he was an eminent lawyer, a staunch whig, and, having been removed from his office of queen's counsel in June, 1711, was a constant opposer of her ministry. He was appointed solicitor general in Oct. 1714; chancellor of the duchy court of Lancaster for life in June, 1717; attorney-general in March, 1717-18: and was created Baron Lechmere of Evesham, Sept. 8, 1721: dying June 18, 1727, the title became extinct.—Sir John Guise, who represented the county of Gloucester in several parliaments, died Nov. 6, 1732. N.

When Richard *Cœur de Lion* reign'd,
(Which means a lion's heart)
Like him his barons rag'd and roar'd:
Each play'd a lion's part.

A word and blow was then enough:
Such honour did them prick;
If you but turn'd your cheek, a cuff;
And if your a—se, a kick.

Look in their face, they tweak'd your nose;
At ev'ry turn fell to't;
Come near, they trod upon your toes;
They fought from head to foot.

Of these the duke of Lancastere
Stood paramount in pride;
He kick'd, and cuff'd, and tweak'd, and trod
His foes and friend's beside.

Firm on his front his beaver sate;
So broad, it hit his chin;
For why? he deemed no man his mate,
And fear'd to tan his skin.

With Spanish wool he dy'd his cheek,
With essence oil'd his hair;
No vixen civet cat so sweet,
Nor could so scratch and tear.

Right tall he made himself to show,
Though made full short by God:
And when all other dukes did bow,
This duke did only nod.

Yet courteous, blithe, and debonnair,
To Guise's duke was he:
Was ever such a loving pair?
How could they disagree?

Oh, thus it was: he lov'd him dear,
And cast how to requite him:
And, having no friend left but this,
He deem'd it meet to fight him.

Forthwith he drench'd his desp'rate quill,
And thus he did indite:
"This eve at whisk ourself will play,
Sir duke! be here to-night."

"Ah no! ah no!" the guileless Guise
Demurely did reply;
"I cannot go, nor yet can stand,
So sore the gout have I."

The duke in wrath call'd for his steeds,
And fiercely drove them on;
Lord! Lord! how rattled then thy stones,
O kingly Kensington!

All in a trice he rush'd on Guise,
Thrust out his lady dear:
He tweak'd his nose, trod on his toes,
And smote him on the ear.

But mark, how 'midst of victory
Fate plays her old dog trick!
Up leap'd Duke John, and knock'd him down,
And so down fell Duke Nic.

Alas, O Nic.! O Nic. alas!
Right did thy gossip call thee:
As who should say, alas the day
When John of Guise shall maul thee!

For on thee did he clap his chair,
And on that chair did sit;
And look'd as if he meant therein
To do—what was not fit.

Up didst thou look, O woful duke!
Thy mouth yet durst not ope,
Certes for fear of finding there
A t—d, instead of trope.

"Lie there, thou caitiff vile!" quoth Guise;
No shift is here to save thee:
The casement it is shut likewise;
Beneath my feet I have thee.

If thou hast ought to speak, speak out."
Then Lancastere did cry,
"Know'st thou not me, nor yet thyself?
Who thou, and who am I?

Know'st thou not me, who (God be prais'd!)
Have brawl'd and quarrell'd more,
Than all the line of Lancastere,
That battled heretofore?

In senates fam'd for many a speech,
And (what some awe must give ye,
Tho' laid thus low beneath thy breech)
Still of the council privy;

Still of the duchy chancellor;
Durante life, I have it;
And turn, as now thou dost on me,
Mine a—se on them that gave it."

But now the servants they rush'd in;
And Duke Nic. up leap'd he:
"I will not cope against such odd's,
But, Guise! I'll fight with thee:

To-morrow with thee will I fight
Under the green wood tree:"
"No, not to-morrow, but to night,"
Quoth Guise, "I'll fight with thee."

And now the sun declining low
Bestreak'd with blood the skies;
When, with his sword at saddle bow,
Rode forth the valiant Guise.

Full gently pranc'd he o'er the lawn;
Oft roll'd his eyes around,
And from the stirrup stretch'd to find
Who was not to be found.

Long brandish'd he the blade in air,
Long look'd the field all o'er:
At length he spied the merry-men brown,
And eke the coach and four.

From out the boot bold Nicholas
Did wave his wand so white,
As pointing out the gloomy glade
Wherein he meant to fight.

All in that dreadful hour so calm
  Was Lancastere to see,
As if he meant to take the air,
  Or only take a fee:

And so he did—for to New Court
  His rolling wheels did run:
Not that he shunn'd the doubtful strife;
  But bus'ness must be done.

Back in the dark, by Brompton park,
  He turn'd up through the Gore;
So slunk to Cambden house so high,
  All in his coach and four.

Meanwhile Duke Guise did fret and fume,
  A sight it was to see,
Benumb'd beneath the evening dew
  Under the greenwood tree.

Then, wet and weary, home he far'd,
  Sore mutt'ring all the way,
"The day I meet him, Nic. shall rue
  The cudgel of that day.

Mean time on every pissing-post
  Paste we this recreant's name,
So that each passer by shall read
  And piss against the same."

Now God preserve our gracious king,
  And grant his nobles all
May learn this lesson from Duke Nic.,
  That "pride will have a fall."

FRAGMENT OF A SATIRE.*

If meagre Gildon draw his venal quill,
I wish the man a dinner, and sit still:
If dreadful Dennis raves in furious fret,
I'll answer Dennis, when I am in debt.
'Tis hunger, and not malice, makes them print;
And who'll wage war with Bedlam or the Mint.†
Should some more sober critics come abroad,
If wrong, I smile; if right, I kiss the rod.
Pains, reading, study, are their just pretence;
And all they want is spirit, taste, and sense.
Commas and points they set exactly right;
And 'twere a sin to rob them of their mite:
Yet ne'er one sprig of laurel grac'd those ribalds,
From slashing Bentley‡ down to piddling Tibalds,

* Thus was this Poem originally entitled, in the "Miscellanies," published by Swift and Pope in 1727. It was afterward inserted, 1734-5, with many material alterations, in Mr. Pope's Epistle to Dr. Arbuthnot, being the Prologue to the Satires. N.

† The unexpected turn in the second line of each of these three couplets, contains as cutting and bitter strokes of satire as, perhaps, can be written. It is with difficulty we can forgive our author for upbraiding these wretched scribblers for their poverty and distresses, if we do not keep in our minds the grossly abusive pamphlets they published; and, even allowing this circumstance, we ought to separate rancour from reproof:

"Cur tam crudeles optavit sumere pœnas?"

Dr. Warton.

‡ This great man, with all his faults, deserved to be put into better company. Warburton.

Swift imbibed from Sir William Temple, and Pope from Swift, an inveterate and unreasonable aversion and contempt for Bentley; but I have been informed, that there was still an additional cause for Pope's resentment: that Atterbury, being in company with Bentley and Pope, insisted on knowing the Doctor's opinion of the English Homer; and that, being earnestly pressed to declare his sentiments freely, he said, "The verses are good verses; but the work is not Homer,

Who thinks he reads when he but scans and spells;
A word catcher that lives on syllables.
Yet e'en this creature may some notice claim,
Wrapt round and sanctified with Shakspeare's name.*
Pretty! in amber to observe the forms
Of hairs, or straws, or dirt, or grubs, or worms!
The thing, we know, is neither rich nor rare;
And wonder how the devil it got there.
Are others angry? I excuse them too:
Well may they rage; I gave them but their due.
Each man's true merit 'tis not hard to find;
But each man's secret standard in his mind,
That casting-weight pride adds to emptiness,
This who can gratify? for who can guess?
The wretch,† who pilfer'd pastorals renown,
Who turns a Persian tale‡ for half a crown,
Just writes to make his barrenness appear,
And strains from hardbound brains six lines a year:

it is Spondanus." It may however be observed, in favour of Pope, that Dr. Clarke, whose critical exactness is well known, has not been able to point out above three or four mistakes in the sense throughout the whole Iliad. Dr. Warton.

* This couplet was afterward thus altered:

"E'en such small critics some regard may claim,
Preserv'd in Milton's or in Shakspeare's name." N.

† Philips, certainly not a very animated or first-rate writer, yet appears not to deserve quite so much contempt; if we look at his first and fifth pastoral, &c. &c. and above all, his pleasing tragedy of "The Distressed Mother." The secret grounds of Philips's malignity to Pope, are said to have been the ridicule and laughter he met with from the Hanover club, of which he was secretary, for mistaking the incomparable ironical paper in the Guardian, No. 40, which was written by Pope, for a serious criticism on pastoral poetry. The learned Heyne also mistook this irony. Dr. Warton.

‡ Ambrose Philips translated a book, called, "Persian Tales," a book full of fancy and imagination. Pope.

In sense still wanting, tho' he lives on theft,
Steals much, spends little, yet has nothing left.
Johnson,* who now to sense, now nonsense leaning,
Means not, but blunders round about a meaning:
And he, whose fustain 's so sublimely bad,
It is not poetry but prose run mad;†
Should modest Satire bid all these translate,
And own that nine such poets make a Tate;
How would they fume, and stamp, and roar, and chafe!
How would they swear not CONGREVE'S‡ self was safe!
Peace to all such! but were there one whose fires
Apollo kindled, and fair Fame inspires:
Blest with each talent and each art to please,
And born to write, converse, and live with ease:
Should such a man, too fond to rule alone,
Bear, like the Turk, no brother near the throne;
View him with scornful, yet with fearful eyes,
And hate for arts that caus'd himself to rise;
Damn with faint praise, assent with civil leer,
And without sneering teach the rest to sneer:
Willing to wound, and yet afraid to strike,
Just hint a fault, and hesitate dislike;
Alike reserv'd to blame or to commend,
A tim'rous foe, and a suspicious friend:
Dreading e'en fools by flatterers besieg'd,
And so obliging, that he ne'er oblig'd;
Who, if two wits on rival themes contest,
Approves of each, but likes the worst the best;
Like Cato, gives his little senate laws,
And sits attentive to his own applause;

* Author of the Victim, and Cobler of Preston. H.

† Verse of Dr. Ev. H.

‡ Thus it originally stood in the "Miscellanies," though the name was afterward altered to "Addison;" a circumstance not noticed by the learned commentators upon Pope. N.

While Wits and Templars ev'ry sentence raise,
And wonder with a foolish face of praise—
What pity, Heaven! if such a man there be;
Who would not weep, if ADDISON* were he!

MACER.

FIRST PRINTED IN 1727.

WHEN simple Macer,† now of high renown,
First sought a poet's fortune in the town;
'Twas all th' ambition his great soul could feel,
To wear red stockings,‡ and to dine with Steele.
Some ends of verse his betters might afford,
And gave the harmless fellow a good word.
Set up with these, he ventur'd on the town,
And in a borrow'd play outdid poor Crown.
There he stopt short, nor since has writ a tittle,
But has the wit to make the most of little;
Like stunted hidebound trees, that just have got
Sufficient sap at once to bear and rot.

* Thus also originally stood this concluding line, in which it is well known the name was altered to *Atticus*; a circumstance which has occasioned a considerable controversy, too long to be here introduced; but for which the curious reader is referred to the second volume of the Biographia Britannica; to Bishop Hurd's Life of Bishop Warburton; and to the Notes of Dr. Warton, in his edition of Pope, 1797, vol. iv. p. 34. N.

† Said to be the character of James Moore Smyth, author of "The Rival Modes, a comedy, in 1726." He pilfered verses from Pope; and joined in a political paper with the duke of Wharton, called, "The Inquisitor," written with such violence against government, that he was soon obliged to drop it. Dr. WARTON.

‡ I remember old Demoivre told me, about fifty years ago, that all he remembered of Corneille was, that he had seen him in red stockings at the theatre. Dr. WARTON.

Now he begs verse,* and what he gets commends,
Not of the wits his foes, but fools his friends.
So some coarse country wench, almost decay'd,
Trudges to town, and first turns chambermaid:
Aukward and supple each devoir to pay,
She flatters her good lady twice a day;
Thought wond'rous honest, tho' of mean degree,
And strangely lik'd for her simplicity:
In a translated suit then tries the town,
With borrow'd pins, and patches not her own;
But just endur'd the winter she began,
And in four months a batter'd harridan.
Now nothing's left; but wither'd, pale, and shrunk,
To bawd for others, and go shares with punk.

SYLVIA,† A FRAGMENT.

SYLVIA my heart in wondrous wise alarm'd,
Aw'd without sense, and without beauty charm'd:
But some odd graces and some flights she had,
Was just not ugly, and was just not mad:
Her tongue still ran on credit from her eyes,
More pert than witty, more a wit than wise:
Good nature, she declar'd it, was her scorn,
Tho' 'twas by that alone she could be borne:
Affronting all, yet fond of a good name;
A fool to pleasure, yet a slave to fame:

* He requested, by public advertisements, the aid of the ingenious, to make up a Miscellany, in 1713. H.

† This fragment was, with some variation, introduced by Mr. Pope into the second of his moral essays, "Of the Characters of Women." N.

Now coy, and studious in no point to fall,
Now all agog for D——y at a ball:
Now deep in Taylor, and the Book of Martyrs,
Now drinking citron with his grace and Chartres.
Men, some to bus'ness, some to pleasure take;
But ev'ry woman's in her soul a rake.
Frail fev'rish sex! their fit now chills, now burns:
Atheism and superstition rule by turns;
And a mere heathen in the carnal part,
Is still a sad good Christian at her heart.*

IMPROMPTU.

TO LADY WINCHELSEA.

OCCASIONED BY FOUR SATIRICAL VERSES ON WOMEN WITS, IN THE RAPE OF THE LOCK.

In vain you boast poetic names of yore,
And cite those Sapphoes we admire no more:
Fate doom'd the fall of every female wit;
But doom'd it then, when first Ardelia writ.
Of all examples by the world confest,
I knew Ardelia could not quote the best;
Who, like her mistress on Britannia's throne,
Fights and subdues in quarrels not her own.
To write their praise you but in vain essay;
E'en while you write, you take that praise away:
Light to the stars the sun does thus restore,
But shines himself till they are seen no more.

* I have been informed, on good authority, that this character was designed for the then duchess of Hamilton. Dr. Warton.

EPIGRAM.

A BISHOP by his neighbours hated
Has cause to wish himself translated;
But why should Hough desire translation,
Lov'd and esteem'd by all the nation?
Yet, if it be the old man's case,
I'll lay my life I know the place:
'Tis where God sent some that adore him,
And whither Enoch went before him.

TO MRS. MARTHA BLOUNT.

SENT ON HER BIRTH-DAY, JUNE 15.

O, BE thou blest with all that Heaven can send,
Long health, long youth, long pleasure, and a friend!
Not with those toys the female race admire,
Riches that vex, and vanities that tire;
Not as the world its petty slaves rewards,
A youth of frolicks, an old age of cards;
Fair to no purpose, artful to no end;
Young without lovers, old without a friend;
A fop their passion, but their prize a sot;
Alive, ridiculous; and dead, forgot!

Let joy or ease, let affluence or content,
And the gay conscience of a life well spent,
Calm ev'ry thought, inspirit ev'ry grace,
Glow in thy heart, and smile upon thy face:
Let day improve on day, and year on year,
Without a pain, a trouble, or a fear;

Till Death unfelt that tender frame destroy,
In some soft dream, or ecstasy of joy;
Peaceful sleep out the sabbath of the tomb,
And wake to raptures in a life to come!

SONG.

BY A PERSON OF QUALITY.[a]

I said to my heart, between sleeping and waking,
Thou wild thing, that always art leaping or aching,
What black, brown, or fair, in what clime, in what na-
tion,
By turns has not taught thee a pit-a-pat-ation?

Thus accus'd, the wild thing gave this sober reply:
See the heart without motion, tho' Celia pass by!
Not the beauty she has, or the wit that she borrows,
Gives the eye any joys, or the heart any sorrows.

When our Sappho appears, she whose wit 's so refin'd,
I am forc'd to applaud with the rest of mankind;
Whatever she says, is with spirit and fire;
I v'ry word I attend; but I only admire.

Prudentia as vainly would put in her claim,
Ever gazing on Heaven, tho' man is her aim:
'Tis love, not devotion, that turns up her eyes:
Those stars of this world are too good for the skies.

But Chloe so lively, so easy, so fair,
Her wit so genteel, without art, without care;

[a] The earl of Peterborough. H.

When she comes in my way, the motion, the pain,
The leapings, the achings, return all again.

O wonderful creature! a woman of reason!
Never grave out of pride, never gay out of season!
When so easy to guess who this angel should be,
Would one think Mrs. Howard ne'er dreamt it was
she?

BALLAD.

Of all the girls that e'er were seen,
There's none so fine as Nelly,
For charming face and shape and mien,
And what's not fit to tell ye:
Oh! the turn'd neck, and smooth white skin
Of lovely dearest Nelly!
For many a swain it well had been
Had she ne'er pass'd by Calais.

For when, as Nelly came to France
(Invited by her cousins)
Across the Thuilleries each glance
Kill'd Frenchmen by whole dozens;
The king, as he at dinner sat,
Did beckon to his hussar,
And bid him bring his tabby cat,
For charming Nell to buss her.

The ladies were with rage provok'd
To see her so respected:
The men look'd arch, as Nelly strok'd,
And puss her tail erected.

But not a man did look employ,
Except on pretty Nelly,
Then said the duke *de Villeroy*,
Ah! qu'elle est bien jolie!

But who's that grave philosopher,
That carefully looks a'ter?
By his concern it should appear,
The fair one is his daughter.
Ma foy! (quoth then a courtier sly)
He on his child does leer too;
I wish he has no mind to try
What some papas will here do.

The courtiers all with one accord
Broke out in Nelly's praises,
Admir'd her *rose*, and *lys sans farde*
(Which are your *termes francoises.*)
Then might you see a painted ring
Of dames that stood by Nelly:
She, like the pride of all the spring,
And they like *fleurs de palais.*

In Marli's gardens, and St. Clou,
I saw this charming Nelly,
Where shameless nymphs, expos'd to view
Stand naked in each alley:
But Venus had a brazen face,
Both at Versailles and Meudon,
Or else she had resign'd her place,
And left the stone she stood on.

Were Nelly's figure mounted there,
'Twould put down all th' Italian:

Lord! how those foreigners would stare!
But I should turn Pygmalion;
For, spite of lips, and eyes, and mien,
Me nothing can delight so,
As does that part that lies between
Her left toe and her right toe.

ODE FOR MUSIC.

ON THE LONGITUDE.

RECITATIVO.

The longitude miss'd on
By wicked Will Whiston;
And not better hit on
By good master Ditton.

RITORNELLO.

So Ditton and Whiston
May both be bep-st on;
And Whiston and Ditton
May both be besh-t on.

Sing Ditton,
Besh-t on;
And Whiston,
Bep-st on.

Sing Ditton and Whiston,
And Whiston and Ditton,

Besh-t and bep-st on,
Bep-st and besh-t on.

DA CAPO.

EPIGRAM

ON THE FEUDS ABOUT HANDEL AND BONONCINI.

STRANGE! all this difference should be
'Twixt Tweedle-DUM and Tweedle-DEE!

ON MRS. TOFTS.*

So bright is thy beauty, so charming thy song,
As had drawn both the beasts and their Orpheus along:
But such is thy av'rice, and such is thy pride,
That the beasts must have starv'd, and the poet have died.

* Mrs. Tofts was the daughter of a person in the family of Dr. Burnet, bishop of Salisbury. She lived at the introduction of the opera into this kingdom, and sang in company with Nicolini; but, being ignorant of Italian, chanted her recitative in English, in answer to his Italian: but the charms of their voices overcame this absurdity. Her character may be collected from the above epigram. She retired from England, and died at Venice about the year 1760. N.

TWO OR THREE:

OR, A RECEIPT TO MAKE A CUCKOLD.

Two or three visits, and two or three bows,
Two or three civil things, two or three vows,
Two or three kisses, with two or three sighs,
Two or three JESUSES and LET-ME-DIES,
Two or three squeezes, or two or three towzes,
(With two or three thousand pound lost at their houses)
Can never fail cuckolding two or three spouses.

EPIGRAM.

IN A MAID OF HONOUR'S PRAYER BOOK.

WHEN Israel's daughters mourn'd their past offences,
They dealt in sackcloth, and turn'd cinder-wenches:
But Richmond's fair ones never spoil their locks;
They use white powder, and wear Holland smocks.
O comely church! where females find clean linen
As decent to repent in, as to sin in.

THE BALANCE OF EUROPE.

Now Europe's balanc'd, neither side prevails;
For nothing's left in either of the scales.

A PANEGYRICAL EPISTLE

TO MR. THOMAS SNOW,

GOLDSMITH, NEAR TEMPLE BAR;

*Occasioned by his buying and selling the third South Sea Subscriptions, taken in by the Directors at One Thousand per cent.**

Disdain not, Snow, my humble verse to hear,
Stick thy black pen awhile behind thy ear.
Whether thy counter shine with sums untold,
And thy wide-grasping hand grows black with gold;
Whether thy mien erect, and sable locks,
In crowds of brokers overawe the stocks;
Suspend the worldly business of the day,
And, to enrich thy mind, attend my lay.
O thou, whose penetrative wisdom found
The South Sea rocks and shelves, where thousands drown'd!
When credit sunk, and commerce gasping lay,
Thou stood'st: no bill was sent unpaid away.

* In the year 1720, the South Sea company, under pretence of paying the public debt, obtained an act of parliament for enlarging their capital, by taking into it all the debts of the nation, incurred before the year 1716, amounting to 31,664,551*l.* Part of this sum was subscribed into their capital at three subscriptions: the first at 300*l.* per cent. the second at 400*l.* and a third at 1000*l.* Such was the infatuation of the time, that these subscriptions were bought and sold at exorbitant premiums; so that 100*l.* South Sea stock, subscribed at 1000*l.* was sold for 1200*l.* in Exchange alley. H.

When not a guinea chink'd on Martin's* boards,
And Atwill's* self was drain'd of all his hoards,
Thou stood'st; an Indian king in size and hue!
Thy unexhausted shop was our Peru.
Why did 'Change alley waste thy precious hours
Among the fools who gap'd for golden show'rs?
No wonder, if we find some poets there,
Who live on fancy, and can feed on air;
No wonder, they were caught by South Sea schemes,
Who ne'er enjoy'd a guinea, but in dreams;
No wonder, they their third subscriptions sold
For millions of imaginary gold;
No wonder that their fancies wild can frame
Strange reasons, that a thing is still the same,
Tho' chang'd throughout in substance and in name.
But you (whose judgment scorns poetic flights)
With contracts furnish boys for paper kites.
Let vulture Hopkins stretch his rusty throat,
Who ruins thousands for a single groat:
I know thou scorn'st his mean, his sordid mind;
Nor with ideal debts wouldst plague mankind.
Madmen alone their empty dreams pursue,
And still believe the fleeting vision true?
They sell the treasures which their slumbers find,
Then wake, and fancy all the world in debt.
If to instruct thee all my reasons fail,
Yet be diverted by this moral tale.
Through fam'd Moorfields extends a spacious seat,
Where mortals of exalted wit retreat;
Where, wrapt in contemplation and in straw,
The wiser few from the mad world withdraw.
There in full opulence a banker dwelt,
Who all the joys and pangs of riches felt:

* Names of eminent goldsmiths. H.

His sideboard glitter'd with imagin'd plate,
And his proud fancy held a vast estate.
  As on a time he pass'd the vacant hours
In raising piles of straw and twisted bow'rs,
A poet enter'd, of the neighbouring cell,
And with fix'd eye observ'd the structure well:
A sharpen'd skew'r 'cross his bare shoulders bound
A tatter'd rug, which dragg'd upon the ground.
The banker cried, "Behold my castle walls,
My statues, gardens, fountains, and canals,
With land of more than twenty acres round!
All these I sell thee for ten thousand pound."
The bard with wonder the cheap purchase saw,
So sign'd the contract (as ordains the law.)
The banker's brain was cool'd: the mist grew clear:
The visionary scene was lost in air.
He now the vanish'd prospect understood,
And fear'd the fancied bargain was not good:
Yet loth the sum entire should be destroy'd,
"Give me a penny, and thy contract's void."
The startled bard with eye indignant frown'd:
"Shall I, ye gods," he cries, "my debts compound!"
So saying, from his rug the skew'r he takes,
And on the stick ten equal notches makes;
With just resentment flings it on the ground;
"There, take my tally of ten thousand pound."*

* Charles II, having borrowed a considerable sum, gave tallies, as a security for the repayment; but, soon after shutting up the Exchequer, these tallies were as much reduced from their original value, as the South Sea had exceeded it. H.

A BALLAD ON QUADRILLE.*

WRITTEN BY MR. CONGREVE.

I.

When, as Corruption hence did go,
And left the nation free;
When Ay said Ay, and No said No,
Without a place or fee:
Then Satan, thinking things went ill,
Sent forth his spirit, call'd Quadrille,
Quadrille, Quadrille, &c.

II.

Kings, queens, and knaves made up his pack,
And four fair suits he wore:
His troops they are with red and black
All blotch'd and spotted o'er:
And ev'ry house go where you will,
Is haunted by the imp Quadrille, &c.

III.

Sure cards he has for ev'ry thing,
Which well court-cards they name:
And, statesmen like, calls in the king,
To help out a bad game:
But, if the parties manage ill,
The king is forc'd to loose Codille, &c.

IV.

When two and two were met of old,
Though they ne'er meant to marry,

* On the subject of this ballad, see a letter from Dr. Arbuthn Dean Swift, dated Nov. 8, 1726. N.

They were in Cupid's books enroll'd,
And call'd a party *quarree*:
But now, meet when and where you will,
A party *quarree* is Quadrille, &c.

V.

The commoner, and knight, the peer,
Men of all ranks and fame,
Leave to their wives the only care,
To propagate their name;
And well that duty they fulfil,
When the good husband's at Quadrille, &c.

VI.

When patients lie in piteous case,
In comes th' apothecary;
And to the doctor cries, alas!
Non debes quadrillare.
The patient dies without a pill,
For why? the doctor's at Quadrille, &c.

VII.

Should France and Spain again grow loud,
The Muscovite grow louder;
Britain, to curb her neighbours proud,
Would want both ball and powder;
Must want both sword and gun to kill;
For why? the gen'ral's at Quadrille, &c.

VIII.

The king of late drew forth his sword
(Thank God 'twas not in wrath)
And made of many a 'squire and lord
An unwash'd knight of Bath:
What are their feats of arms and skill?
They're but nine parties at Quadrille, &c.

IX.

A party late at Cambray met,
Which drew all Europe's eyes;
'Twas call'd in Post Boy and Gazette
The quadruple Allies;
But somebody took something ill,
So broke this party at Quadrille, &c.

X.

And now, God save this noble realm,
And God save eke Hanover;
And God save those who hold the helm
When as the king goes over:
But let the king go where he will,
His subjects must play at Quadrille,
Quadrille, Quadrille, &c.

MOLLY MOG:

OR, THE FAIR MAID OF THE INN.*

Says my uncle, I pray you discover
What hath been the cause of your woes,
Why you pine and you whine like a lover:
I've seen Molly Mog of the Rose.

O nephew! your grief is but folly;
In town you may find better prog;
Half a crown there will get you a Molly,
A Molly much better than Mog.

* The Rose inn, at Ockingham in Berkshire. H.

I know that by wits 'tis recited,
That women at best are a clog:
But I'm not so easily frighted;
From loving my sweet Molly Mog.

The schoolboy's delight is a play-day;
The schoolmaster's joy is to flog;
The milkmaid's delight is on Mayday;
But mine is on sweet Molly Mog.

Will-o'wisp leads the traveller a gadding
Thro' ditch, and thro' quagmire and bog:
But no light can set me a madding,
Like the eyes of my sweet Molly Mog.

For guineas in other men's breeches
Your gamesters will palm and will cog:
But I envy them none of their riches,
So I may win sweet Molly Mog.

The heart, when half wounded, is changing,
It here and there leaps like a frog:
But my heart can never be ranging,
'Tis so fix'd upon sweet Molly Mog.

Who follows all ladies of pleasure,
In pleasure is thought but a hog:
All the sex cannot give so good measure
Of joys, as my sweet Molly Mog.

I feel I'm in love to distraction,
My senses all lost in a fog;
And nothing can give satisfaction
But thinking of sweet Molly Mog.

A letter when I am inditing,
Comes Cupid, and gives me a jog;
And I fill all the paper with writing
Of nothing but sweet Molly Mog.

If I would not give up the three Graces,
I wish I were hang'd like a dog,
And at court all the drawing-room faces,
For a glance of my sweet Molly Mog.

Those faces want nature and spirit,
And seem as cut out of a log:
Juno, Venus, and Pallas's merit
Unite in my sweet Molly Mog.

Those who toast all the family royal
In bumpers of hogan and nog,
Have hearts not more true or more loyal
Than mine to my sweet Molly Mog.

Were Virgil alive with his Phyllis,
And writing another eclogue:
Both his Phyllis and fair Amaryllis
He'd give up for sweet Molly Mog.

When she smiles on each guest, like her liquor,
Then jealousy sets me agog;
To be sure she's a bit for the vicar,
And so I shall lose Molly Mog.

A NEW SONG OF NEW SIMILIES.

My passion is as mustard strong;
I sit all sober sad,
Drunk as a piper all day long,
Or like a March hare mad.

Round as a hoop the bumpers flow;
I drink, yet can't forget her;
For, though as drunk as David's sow,
I love her still the better.

Pert as a pearmonger I'd be,
If Molly were but kind;
Cool as a cucumber could see
The rest of womankind.

Like a stuck pig I gaping stare,
And eye her o'er and o'er;
Lean as a rake with sighs and care,
Sleek as a mouse before.

Plump as a partridge was I known,
And soft as silk my skin;
My cheeks as fat as butter grown;
But as a groat now thin!

I, melancholy as a cat,
Am kept awake to peep;
But she, insensible of that,
Sound as a top can sleep.

Hard is her heart as flint or stone;
She laughs to see me pale;

And merry as a grig is grown,
And brisk as bottled ale.

The God of Love, at her approach,
Is busy as a bee!
Hearts sound as any bell or roach
Are smit, and sigh like me.

Ah me! as thick as hops or hail,
The fine men crowd about her:
But soon as dead as a door-nail
Shall I be, if without her.

Strait as my leg her shape appears;
O were we join'd together!
My heart would be scotfree from cares,
And lighter than a feather.

As fine as fivepence is her mien;
No drum was ever tighter;
Her glance is as the razor keen,
And not the sun is brighter.

As soft as pap her kisses are:
Methinks I taste them yet;
Brown as a berry is her hair,
Her eyes as black as jet.

As smooth as glass, as white as curds,
Her pretty hand invites;
Sharp as a needle are her words;
Her wit like pepper bites.

Brisk as a body-louse she trips,
Clean as a penny drest:

Sweet as a rose her breath and lips,
Round as the globe her breast.

Full as an egg was I with glee,
And happy as a king:
Good Lord! how all men envied me!
She lov'd me any thing.

But, false as Hell, she, like the wind,
Chang'd as her sex must do;
Though seeming as the turtle kind,
And like the gospel true.

If I and Molly could agree,
Let who would take Peru!
Great as an emp'ror should I be,
And richer than a Jew.

Till you grow tender as a chick,
I'm dull as any post:
Let us like burs together stick,
And warm as any toast.

You'll know me truer than a die,
And wish me better sped,
Flat as a flounder when I lie,
And as a herring dead.

Sure as a gun she'll drop a tear,
And sigh, perhaps, and wish,
When I am rotten as a pear,
And mute as any fish.

NEWGATE'S GARLAND:

Being a new Ballad, showing how Mr. Jonathan Wilds' Throat was cut from Ear to Ear, with a Penknife, by Mr. Blake, *alias* Blueskin, the bold Highwayman, as he stood at his Trial in the Old Bailey, 1725.

TO THE TUNE OF THE CUTPURSE.

I.

Ye gallants of Newgate, whose fingers are nice
In diving in pockets, or cogging of dice;
Ye sharpers so rich, who can buy off the noose,
Ye honester poor rogues, who die in your shoes,
Attend and draw near,
Good news ye shall hear,
How Jonathan's throat was cut from ear to ear,
How Blueskin's sharp penknife hath set you at ease,
And ev'ry man round me may rob, if he please.

II.

When to the Old Bailey this Blueskin was led,
He held up his hand; his indictment was read;
Loud rattled his chains: near him Jonathan stood;
For full forty pounds was the price of his blood.
Then, hopeless of life,
He drew his penknife,
And made a sad widow of Jonathan's wife.
But forty pounds paid her, her grief shall appease,
And ev'ry man round me may rob, if he please.

III.

Some say there are courtiers of highest renown,
Who steal the king's gold, and leave him but a crown:
Some say there are peers and parliament men,
Who meet once a year to rob courtiers again.
Let them all take their swing,
To pillage the king,
And get a blue riband instead of a string.
Now Blueskin's sharp penknife hath set you at ease,
And ev'ry man round me may rob, if he please.

IV.

Knaves, of old, to hide guilt by their cunning inventions,
Call'd briberies grants, and plain robberies pensions:
Physicians and lawyers (who take their degrees
To be learned rogues) call'd their pilfering fees.
Since this happy day
Now ev'ry man may
Rob (as safe as in office) upon the highway.
For Blueskin's sharp penknife hath set you at ease,
And ev'ry man round me may rob, if he please.

V.

Some cheat in the Customs, some rob the Excise:
But he who robs both is esteemed most wise.
Churchwardens too prudent to hazard the halter,
As yet only venture to steal from the altar.
But now, to get gold,
They may be more bold,
And rob on the highway since Jonathan's cold:
For Blueskin's sharp penknife hath set you at ease,
And ev'ry man round me may rob, if he please.

VI.

Some by public revenues, which pass'd thro' their hands,
Have purchas'd clean houses, and bought dirty lands:
Some to steal from a charity think it no sin,
Which at home (says the proverb) does always begin.
But if ever you be
Assign'd a trustee,
Treat not orphans like masters of the Chancery;
But take the highway, and more honestly seize;
For ev'ry man round me may rob, if he please.

VII.

What a pother has here been with Wood and his brass,
Who would modestly make a few halfpennies pass!
The patent is good, and the precedent's old,
For Diomede changed his copper for gold:
But, if Ireland despise
The new halfpennies,
With more safety to rob on the road I advise:
For Blueskin's sharp penknife hath set you at ease,
And ev'ry man round me may rob, if he please.

STREPHON AND FLAVIA.

With ev'ry lady in the land
Soft Strephon kept a pother:
One year he languish'd for one hand,
And next year for the other.

Yet, when his love the shepherd told
To Flavia fair and coy,
Reserv'd, demure, than snow more cold,
She scorn'd the gentle boy.

Late at a ball he own'd his pain:
She blush'd, and frown'd, and swore,
With all the marks of high disdain,
She'd never hear him more.

The swain persisted still to pray,
The nymph still to deny;
At last she vow'd she would not stay;
He swore she should not fly.

Enrag'd, she call'd her footman straight,
And rush'd from out the room,
Drove to her lodging, lock'd the gate,
And lay with Ralph at home.

THE QUIDNUNCKIS:

A TALE OCCASIONED BY THE DEATH OF THE DUKE REGENT OF FRANCE.

How vain are mortal man's endeavours!
(Said, at dame Elleot's,* master Travers)
Good Orleans dead; in truth 'tis hard:
O! may all statesmen die prepar'd!
I do foresee (and for foreseeing
He equals any man in being)
The army ne'er can be disbanded.
—I wish the king were safely landed.
Ah friends! great changes threat the land!
All France and England at a stand!
There's Meroweis—mark! strange work!
And there's the czar, and there's the Turk—

* Coffeehouse, near St. James's. H.

The pope——an India merchant by
Cut short the speech with this reply:
All at a stand? you see great changes?
Ah, sir! you never saw the Ganges:
There dwells the nation of Quidnunckis
(So Monomotapa calls monkeys:)
On either bank, from bough to bough,
They meet and chat (as we may now:)
Whispers go round, they grin, they shrug:
They bow, they snarl, they scratch, they hug;
And, just as chance or whim provoke them,
They either bite their friends, or stroke them.
There have I seen some active prig,
To show his parts, bestride a twig:
Lord! how the chatt'ring tribe admire
Not that he's wiser, but he's higher:
All long to try the vent'rous thing
(For pow'r is but to have one's swing.)
From side to side he springs, he spurns,
And bangs his foes and friends by turns.
Thus, as in giddy freaks he bounces,
Crack goes the twig, and in he flounces!
Down the swift stream the wretch is borne;
Never, ah never, to return!
Z——ds! what a fall had our dear brother?
"*Morbleu!*" cries one; and "damme," t'other.
The nation gives a gen'ral screech;
None cocks his tail, none claws his breech:
Each trembles for the public weal,
And for a while forgets to steal.
A while all eyes, intent and steady,
Pursue him whirling down the eddy:
But, out of mind when out of view,
Some other mounts the twig anew:

And bus'ness, on each monkey shore,
Runs the same track it ran before.

AY AND NO.

A FABLE.

In fable all things hold discourse;
Then words, no doubt, must talk of course.
Once on a time, near Channel row,*
Two hostile adverbs, Ay and No,
Were hastening to the field of fight,
And front to front stood opposite.
Before each gen'ral join'd the van,
Ay, the more courteous knight, began.
Stop, peevish particle, beware!
I'm told you are not such a bear,
But sometimes yield, when offer'd fair:
Suffer you folks a while to tattle;
'Tis we who must decide the battle.
Whene'er we war on yonder stage
With various fate and equal rage,
The nation trembles at each blow,
That No gives Ay, and Ay gives No:
Yet, in expensive, long contention,
We gain nor office, grant, or pension:
Why then should kinsfolk quarrel thus?
(For two of you make one of us.†)
To some wise statesman let us go,
Where each his proper use may know:

* A dirty street, near the parliament house, Westminster. H.
† In English, two negatives make an affirmative. H.

He may admit two such commanders,
And make those wait who serv'd in Flanders.
Let's quarter on a great man's tongue,
A treasury lord, not master Young.
Obsequious at his high command,
Ay shall march forth to tax the land,
Impeachments No can best resist,
And Ay support the Civil List:
Ay, quick as Cæsar wins the day;
And No, like Fabius, by delay.
Sometimes, in mutual sly disguise,
Let Ayes seem Noes, and Noes seem Ayes;
Ayes be in courts denials meant,
And Noes in bishops give consent.
Thus Ay propos'd—and for reply
No for the first time answer'd Ay.
They parted with a thousand kisses,
And fight e'er since for pay, like Swisses.

THE LAMENTATION OF GLUMDALCLITCH FOR THE LOSS OF GRILDRIG.

A PASTORAL.

Soon as Glumdalclitch miss'd her pleasing care,
She wept, she blubber'd, and she tore her hair;
No British miss sincerer grief has known,
Her squirrel missing, or her sparrow flown.
She furl'd her sampler, and haul'd in her thread,
And stuck her needle into Grildrig's bed;
Then spread her hands, and with a bounce let fall
Her baby, like the giant in Guildhall.
In peals of thunder now she roars, and now,
She gently whimpers like a lowing cow:

Yet lovely in her sorrow still appears:
Her locks dishevell'd, and her flood of tears,
Seem like the lofty barn of some rich swain,
When from the thatch drips fast a show'r of rain.
In vain she search'd each cranny of the house,
Each gaping chink, impervious to a mouse.
"Was it for this (she cried) with daily care
Within thy reach I set the vinegar,
And fill'd the cruet with the acid tide,
While pepper-water worms thy bait supplied;
Where twin'd the silver eel around thy hook,
And all the little monsters of the brook!
Sure in that lake he dropt; my Grilly's drown'd!"
She dragg'd the cruet, but no Grildrig found.
"Vain is thy courage, Grilly, vain thy boast!
But little creatures enterprise the most.
Trembling I've seen thee dare the kitten's paw,
Nay, mix with children, as they play'd at taw,
Nor fear the marbles, as they bounding flew;
Marbles to them, but rolling rocks to you!
"Why did I trust thee with that giddy youth?
Who from a page can ever learn the truth?
Vers'd in court tricks, the money-loving boy
To some lord's daughter sold the living toy,
Or rent him limb from limb in cruel play,
As children tear the wings of flies away.
From place to place o'er Brobdingnag I'll roam,
Ah never will return, or bring thee home.
But who hath eyes to trace the passing wind?
How then thy fairy footsteps can I find?
Dost thou bewilder'd wander all alone
In the green thicket of a mossy stone;
Or, tumbled from the toadstool's slipp'ry round,
Perhaps, all maim'd, lie grov'ling on the ground?

Dost thou, embosom'd in the lovely rose,
Or, sunk within the peach's down, repose?
Within the kingcup if thy limbs are spread,
Or in the golden cowslip's velvet head,
O show me, Flora, 'midst those sweets, the flow'r
Where sleeps my Grildrig in his fragrant bow'r!
"But ah! I fear thy little fancy roves
On little females, and on little loves;
Thy pigmy children, and thy tiny spouse,
The baby playthings that adorn thy house,
Doors, windows, chimnies, and the spacious rooms,
Equal in size to cells of honeycombs:
Hast thou for these now ventur'd from the shore,
Thy bark a bean-shell, and a straw thine oar?
Or in thy box now bounding on the main,
Shall I ne'er bear thyself and house again?
And shall I set thee on my hand no more,
To see thee leap the lines, and traverse o'er
My spacious palm? of stature scarce a span,
Mimick the actions of a real man?
No more behold thee turn my watches key,
As seamen at a capstan anchors weigh?
How wert thou wont to walk with cautious tread;
A dish of tea, like milkpail, on thy head?
How chase the mite that bore thy cheese away,
And keep the rolling maggot at a bay!"
She said; but broken accents stopt her voice,
Soft as the speaking trumpet's mellow noise:
She sobb'd a storm, and wip'd her flowing eyes,
Which seem'd like two broad suns in misty skies.
O squander not thy grief! those tears command
To weep upon our cod in Newfoundland:
The plenteous pickle shall preserve the fish,
And Europe taste thy sorrows in a dish.

MARY GULLIVER TO CAPTAIN LEMUEL GULLIVER.

ARGUMENT.

The captain, some time after his return, being retired to Mr. Sympson's in the country, Mrs. Gulliver, apprehending from his late behaviour, some estrangement of his affections, writes him the following expostulating, soothing, and tenderly complaining epistle.

Welcome, thrice welcome to thy native place!
—What, touch me not? what, shun a wife's embrace?
Have I for this thy tedious absence borne,
And wak'd, and wish'd whole nights for thy return?
In five long years I took no second spouse;
What Redriff wife so long hath kept her vows?
Your eyes, your nose, inconstancy betray;
Your nose you stop, your eyes you turn away.
'Tis said, that thou should'st "cleave unto thy wife;"
Once thou didst cleave, and I could cleave for life.
Hear, and relent! hark, how thy children moan!
Be kind at least to these: they are thy own:
Be bold, and count them all; secure to find
The honest number that you left behind.
See how they pat thee with their pretty paws:
Why start you? are they snakes? or have they claws?
Thy christian seed, our mutual flesh and bone:
Be kind at least to these; they are thy own.
Biddel,* like thee, might farthest India rove;
He chang'd his country, but retain'd his love.
There's captain Pennel,* absent half his life,
Comes back, and is the kinder to his wife,

* Names of the sea captains mentioned in Gulliver's Travels. H.

Yet Pennel's wife is brown, compar'd to me:
And Mrs. Biddel sure is fifty-three.
Not touch me! never neighbour call'd me slut:
Was Flimnap's dame more sweet in Lilliput?
I've no red hair to breathe an odious fume;
At least thy consort's cleaner than thy groom.
Why then that dirty stable boy thy care?
What mean those visits to the sorrel mare:
Say, by what witchcraft, or what demon led,
Preferr'st thou litter to the marriage bed?
Some say, the devil himself is in that mare:
If so, our Dean shall drive him forth by pray'r.
Some think you mad, some think you are possest,
That Bedlam and clean straw will suit you best.
Vain means, alas, this frenzy to appease!
That straw, that straw, would heighten the disease.
My bed (the scene of all our former joys,
Witness two lovely girls, two lovely boys)
Alone I press: in dreams I call my dear,
I stretch my hand; no Gulliver is there!
I wake, I rise, and, shiv'ring with the frost,
Search all the house; my Gulliver is lost!
Forth in the street I rush with frantic cries;
The windows open, all the neighbours rise;
"Where sleeps my Gulliver? O tell me where!"
The neighbours answer, "With the sorrel mare."
At early morn I to the market haste
(Studious in ev'ry thing to please thy taste)
A curious fowl and 'sparagus I chose
(For I remember you were fond of those)
Three shillings cost the first, the last seven groats;
Sullen you turn from both, and call for oats.
Others bring goods and treasure to their houses,
Something to deck their pretty babes and spouses:

My only token was a cup like horn,
That's made of nothing but a lady's corn.
Tis not for that I grieve; no, 'tis to see
The groom and sorrel mare preferr'd to me!
  These, for some moments when you deign to quit,
And at due distance, sweet discourse admit,
Tis all my pleasure thy past toil to know;
For pleas'd remembrance builds delight on wo.
At every danger pants thy consort's breast,
And gaping infants squall to hear the rest.
How did I tremble, when by thousands bound,
I saw thee stretch'd on Lilliputian ground!
When scaling armies climb'd up every part,
Each step they trod I felt upon my heart.
But when thy torrent quench'd the dreadful blaze,
King, queen, and nation staring with amaze,
Full in my view how all my husband came!
And what extinguish'd theirs, increas'd my flame.
Those spectacles, ordain'd thine eyes to save,
Were once my present; love that armour gave.
How did I mourn at Bolgolam's decree!
For, when he sign'd thy death, he sentenc'd me.
  When folks might see thee all the country round
For sixpence, I'd have given a thousand pound.
Lord! when the giant babe that head of thine
Got in his mouth my heart was up in mine!
When in the marrow-bone I see thee ramm'd,
Or on the house-top by the monkey cramm'd,
The piteous images renew my pain,
And all thy dangers I weep o'er again.
But on the maiden's nipple when you rid,
Pray heaven 'twas all a wanton maiden did!
Glumdalclitch too!—with thee I mourn her case:
Heaven guard the gentle girl from all disgrace!

O may the king that one neglect forgive,
And pardon her the fault by which I live!
Was there no other way to set him free?
My life, alas! I fear prov'd death to thee.

O teach me, dear, new words to speak my flame!
Teach me to woo thee by the best lov'd name!
Whether the style of Grildrig please thee most,
So call'd on Brobdingnag's stupendous coast,
When on the monarch's ample hand you sate,
And halloo'd in his ear intrigues of state;
Or Quinbus Flestrin more endearment brings,
When like a mountain you look'd down on kings:
If ducal Nardac, Lilliputian peer,
Or Glumglum's humbler title soothe thine ear:
Nay, would kind Jove my organs so dispose,
To hymn harmonious Houyhnhnm thro' the nose,
I'd call the Houyhnhnm, that high-sounding name;
Thy children's noses all should twang the same.
So might I find my loving spouse of course
Endued with all the virtues of a horse.

TO QUINBUS FLESTRIN, THE MAN-MOUNTAIN.

A LILLIPUTIAN ODE.

In amaze
Lost I gaze!
Can our eyes
Reach thy size?
May my lays
Swell with praise,

Worthy thee!
Worthy me!
Muse, inspire
All thy fire!
Bards of old
Of him told,
When they said
Atlas' head
Propp'd the skies:
See! and believe your eyes!
See him stride
Vallies wide,
Over woods,
Over floods!
When he treads,
Mountains' heads
Groan and shake:
Armies quake;
Lest his spurn
Overturn
Man and steed:
Troops take heed!
Left and right,
Speed your flight!
Lest a host
Beneath his foot be lost!
Turn'd aside
From his hide,
Safe from wound
Darts rebound.
From his nose
Clouds he blows:
When he speaks,
Thunder breaks!

When he eats,
Famine threats!
When he drinks,
Neptune shrinks!
Nigh thy ear,
In mid air,
On thy hand
Let me stand;
So shall I,
Lofty poet! touch the sky.

A GENTLE ECHO ON WOMAN.*

IN THE DORIC MANNER.

SHEPHERD.

ECHO, I ween, will in the woods reply,
And quaintly answer questions: shall I try?

ECHO. Try.

SHEPHERD.

What must we do our passion to express?

ECHO. Press.

SHEPHERD.

How shall I please her who ne'er lov'd before?

ECHO. Before.

SHEPHERD.

What most moves women when we them address?

ECHO. A dress.

* This writer seems to have been indebted either to Lord Sterling's Aurora, 4to. 1604; or to "The Hog hath lost its Pearl." See Mr Reed's Note in Dodsley's Old Plays, vol. vi. p. 426. N.

SHEPHERD.

Say, what can keep her chaste, whom I adore?

ECHO. A door.

SHEPHERD.

If music softens rocks, love tunes my lyre.

ECHO. Lyar.

SHEPHERD.

Then teach me, Echo, how shall I come by her?

ECHO. Buy her.

SHEPHERD.

When bought, no question, I shall be her dear?

ECHO. Her deer.

SHEPHERD.

But deer have horns: how must I keep her under?

ECHO. Keep her under.

SHEPHERD.

How shall I hold her, ne'er to part asunder?

ECHO. A—se under.

SHEPHERD.

But what can glad me, when she's laid on bier?

ECHO. Beer.

SHEPHERD.

What must I do, when woman will be kind?

ECHO. Be kind.

SHEPHERD.

What must I do, when woman will be cross?

ECHO. Be cross.

SHEPHERD.

Lord, what is she, that can so turn and wind?

ECHO. Wind.

SHEPHERD.

If she be wind, what stills her when she blows?

ECHO. Blows.

SHEPHERD.
But, if she bang again, still should I bang her?
ECHO. Bang her.
SHEPHERD.
Is there no way to moderate her anger?
ECHO. Hang her.
SHEPHERD.
Thanks, gentle Echo! right thy answers tell
What woman is, and how to guard her well.
ECHO. Guard her well.

EPITAPH.

HERE continueth to rot
The body of FRANCIS CHARTRES;
Who, with an INFLEXIBLE CONSTANCY,
and INIMITABLE UNIFORMITY of life,
PERSISTED,
In spite of AGE and INFIRMITIES,
In the practice of EVERY HUMAN VICE,
Excepting PRODIGALITY and HYPOCRISY:
His insatiable AVARICE exempted him from the first;
His matchless IMPUDENCE from the second.
Nor was he more singular in the undeviating pravity of
his manners, than successful in accumulating
WEALTH:
For, without TRADE OR PROFESSION,
Without TRUST of PUBLIC MONEY,
And without BRIBE-WORTHY SERVICE,
He acquired, or more properly created,
A MINISTERIAL ESTATE.

He was the only person of his time
Who could CHEAT without the mask of HONESTY;
Retain his primeval MEANNESS when possessed of
TEN THOUSAND a year;
And, having daily deserved the GIBBET for what he did,
Was at last condemned to it for what he could
not do.
O indignant reader!
Think not his life useless to mankind!
PROVIDENCE connived at his execrable designs,
To give to after ages a conspicuous PROOF and
EXAMPLE
Of how small estimation is EXORBITANT WEALTH in
the sight of
GOD,
By his bestowing it on the most UNWORTHY of
ALL MORTALS.

JOHANNES jacet hic Mirandula—cætera nôrunt
Et Tagus et Ganges—forsàn et Antipodes.

APPLIED TO F. C.

HERE Francis Chartres lies*—be civil!
The rest God knows—perhaps the Devil.

* Thus applied by Mr. Pope; "Here lies Lord Coningsby." H.

EPIGRAM.

PETER complains, that God has given
To his poor babe a life so short:
Consider, Peter, he's in Heaven;
'Tis good to have a friend at court.

ANOTHER.

You beat your pate, and fancy wit will come:
Knock as you please, there's nobody at home.

EPITAPH OF BY-WORDS.

HERE lies a round woman, who thought mighty odd
Ev'ry word she e'er heard in this church about God.
To convince her of God the good Dean did endeavour;
But still in her heart she held Nature more clever.
Tho' he talk'd much of virtue, her head always run
Upon something or other she found better fun:
For the dame, by her skill in affairs astronomical,
Imagin'd, to live in the clouds was but comical.
In this world she despis'd ev'ry soul she met here;
And now she's in t'other, she thinks it but queer.

EPIGRAM FROM THE FRENCH.

Sir, I admit your gen'ral rule,
That ev'ry poet is a fool:
But you yourself may serve to show it,
That every fool is not a poet.

EPITAPH.

Well then, poor G—— lies under ground!
So there's an end of honest Jack.
So little justice here he found,
'Tis ten to one he'll ne'er come back.

EPIGRAM.

ON THE TOASTS OF THE KIT-CAT CLUB. ANNO 1716.

Whence deathless KIT-CAT took its name,
Few critics can unriddle:
Some say from PASTRYCOOK it came,
And some, from CAT and FIDDLE.
From no trim beaux its name it boasts,
Gray statesmen, or green wits;
But from this pellmell pack of toasts
Of old CATS and young KITS.

TO A LADY,

WITH THE TEMPLE OF FAME.

WHAT's fame with men, by custom of the nation;
Is call'd, in women, only reputation:
About them both why keep we such a pother?
Part you with one, and I'll renounce the other.

VERSES

To be placed under the Picture of England's Arch Poet, [Sir Richard] Blackmore,] containing a complete Catalogue of his Works.

SEE who ne'er was or will be half read!
Who first sung Arthur,* then sung Alfred;†
Prais'd great Eliza‡ in God's anger,
Till all true Englishmen cried, Hang her!
Made William's virtues wipe the bare a—,
And hanged up Marlborough in arras:§
Then, hiss'd from earth, grew heavenly quite:
Made every reader curse the light;‖
Maul'd human wit, in one thick satire;**
Next in three books sent Human Nature;††
Undid Creation‡‡ at a jerk;
And of redemption§§ made damn'd work.

* Two heroic poems in folio, twenty books.
† An heroic poem, in twelve books.
‡ An heroic poem in folio, ten books.
§ Instructions to Vanderbank, a tapestry weaver.
‖ Hymn to the Light.
** Satire against Wit.
†† Of the Nature of Man.
‡‡ Creation, a poem, in seven books.
§§ The Redeemer, another heroic poem, in six books.

Then took his Muse, at once, and dipp'd her
Full in the middle of the Scripture:
What wonders there the man grown old did!
Sternhold himself he out-Sternholded;
Made David* seem so mad and freakish,
All thought him just what thought King Achish
No mortal read his Solomon,†
But judg'd R'oboam his own son.
Moses‡ he serv'd as Moses Pharaoh,
And Deborah as she Siserah;
Made Jeremy§ full sore to cry,
And Job‖ himself curse God and die.

What punishment all this must follow?
Shall Arthur use him like King Tollo?
Shall David as Uriah slay him?
Or dext'rous Deb'rah Sisarah him?
Or shall Eliza lay a plot
To treat him like her sister Scot?
Shall William dub his better end?**
Or Marlb'rough serve him like a friend?
No, none of these—Heav'n spare his life!
But send him, honest Job, thy wife.

* Translation of all the Psalms.
† Canticles and Ecclesiastes.
‡ Paraphrase of the Canticles of Moses and Deborah, &c.
§ The Lamentations.
‖ The whole book of Job, a poem, in folio.
** Kick him on the breech, not knight him on the shoulder.

BOUNCE TO FOP:

AN EPISTLE FROM A DOG AT TWICKENHAM TO A DOG AT COURT.

To thee, sweet Fop, these lines I send,
Who, though no spaniel, am a friend.
Though once my tail, in wanton play
Now frisking this and then that way,
Chanc'd with a touch of just the tip
To hurt your lady lapdog-ship:
Yet thence to think I'd bite your head off!
Sure, Bounce is one you never read of.
Fop! you can dance, and make a leg,
Can fetch and carry, cringe and beg,
And (what's the top of all your tricks)
Can stoop to pick up strings and sticks.
We country dogs love nobler sport,
And scorn the pranks of dogs at court.
Fie, naughty Fop! where'er you come,
To fart and piss about the room,
To lay your head in ev'ry lap,
And, when they think not of you—snap!
The worst that envy or that spite
E'er said of me, is, I can bite;
That idle gipsies, rogues in rags,
Who poke at me, can make no brags;
And that, to touse such things as flutter,
To honest Bounce is bread and butter.
While you, and ev'ry courtly fop,
Fawn on the devil for a chop,
I've the humanity to hate
A butcher, though he brings me meat;

And, let me tell you, have a nose
(Whatever stinking Fops suppose,)
That under cloth of gold or tissue
Can smell a plaster or an issue.
  Your pilf'ring lord, with simple pride,
May wear a picklock at his side;
My master wants no key of state,
For Bounce can keep his house and gate.
  When all such dogs have had their days,
As knavish Pams, and fawning Trays;
When pamper'd Cupid's, beastly Venis,
And motley, squinting Harlequinis,*
Shall lick no more their ladies br—,
But die of looseness, claps, or itch;
Fair Thames, from either echoing shore,
Shall hear and dread my manly roar.
  See Bounce, like Berecynthia crown'd
With thund'ring offspring all around;
Beneath, beside me, and at top,
A hundred sons, and not one fop!
  Before my children set your beef,
Not one true Bounce will be a thief!
Not one without permission feed
(Though some of J—n's hungry breed:)
But, whatsoe'er the father's race,
From me they suck a little grace:
While your fine whelps learn all to steal,
Bred up by hand on chick and veal.
  My eldest born resides not far,
Where shines great Strafford's glittering star;
My second (child of fortune!) waits
At Burlington's Palladian gates:
A third majestically stalks
(Happiest of dogs!) in Cobham's walks:

* Alii legunt *Harvequinis*.

One ushers friends to Bathurst's door;
One fawns, at Oxford's, on the poor.
  Nobles, whom arms or arts adorn,
Wait for my infants yet unborn.
None but a peer of wit and grace
Can hope a puppy of my race.
  And, O would fate the bliss decree
To mine (a bliss too great for me!)
That two my tallest sons might grace,
Attending each with stately pace,
Iulus' side, as erst Evander's,*
To keep off flatterers, spies and panders,
To let no noble slave come near
And scare Lord Fannys from his ear;
Then might a royal youth, and true,
Enjoy at least a friend—or two;
A treasure which, of royal kind,
Few but himself deserve to find.
  Then Bounce ('tis all that Bounce can crave)
Shall wag her tail within the grave,
And though no doctors, whig or tory ones,
Except the sect of Pythagoreans,
Have immortality assign'd
To any beast but Dryden's hind:†
Yet master Pope, whom Truth and Sense
Shall call their friend some ages hence,
Though now on loftier themes he sings,
Than to bestow a word on kings,
Has sworn by Styx, the poet's oath,
And dread of dogs and poets both,
Man and his works he'll soon renounce,
And roar in numbers worthy Bounce.

* Virgil, Æneid 8.

† "A milk white hind, immortal and unchang'd."
Hind and Panther, ver. 1

ON THE COUNTESS OF BURLINGTON CUTTING PAPER.

PALLAS grew vap'rish once and odd;
She would not do the least right thing,
Either for goddess or for god,
Nor work, nor play, nor paint, nor sing.

Jove frown'd, and "Use (he cried) those eyes
"So skilful, and those hands so taper;
Do something exquisite and wise—"
She bow'd, obey'd him, and cut paper.

This vexing him who gave her birth,
Thought by all Heaven a burning shame;
What does she next, but bids, on earth,
Her Burlington do just the same.

Pallas, you give yourself strange airs;
But sure you'll find it hard to spoil
The sense and taste of one, that bears
The name of Saville and of Boyle.

Alas! one bad example shown,
How quickly all the sex pursue!
See, madam, see the arts o'erthrown
Between John Overton and you!

ON A CERTAIN LADY AT COURT.

I KNOW the thing that's most uncommon,
(Envy be silent, and attend!)

I know a reasonable woman,
Handsome and witty, yet a friend.

Not warp'd by passion, aw'd by rumour,
Not grave thro' pride, or gay thro' folly:
An equal mixture of good humour,
And sensible, soft melancholy.

"Has she no faults, then (Envy says) sir?"
Yes, she has one, I must aver;
When all the world conspires to praise her,
The woman's deaf, and does not hear.

MISCELLANIES

IN

PROSE,

CONTINUED.

A WONDERFUL PROPHECY,

Taken from the mouth of the spirit of a person, who was barbarously slain by the Mohocks; proving also that the said Mohocks and Hawcubites are the Gog and Magog mentioned in the Revelation; and therefore that this vain and transitory World will shortly be brought to its final dissolution.

BREATHED FORTH IN THE YEAR 1712.

Wo! Wo! Wo!

Wo to London! Wo to Westminster! Wo to Southwark! and, Wo to the inhabitants thereof.

I am loth to say, Wo to the old and new churches, those that are built, and those that are not built!

But Wo to the gates, the streets, and the houses! Wo to the men, the women, and the children! for the Mohocks and Hawcubites are already come, the time draweth near, and the end approacheth!

Not to mention the near resemblance between the names of Mohock and Gog, Hawcubite and Magog (though I think there is a great deal even in that) I shall go on to proceed in my more solid arguments, proving to you not only the things that are, but also the things that are not.

The things that are, are the Mohocks and Hawcubites; the things that are not, are Gog and Magog; and yet both the things that are, and the things that are not, are one and the same thing.

How this matter is, or when it is to be fulfilled, neither you nor I know, but I only.

For when the Mohocks and Hawcubites came, Satan came also among them: and where Satan is, there are Gog and Magog also.

They have the mark of the beast in their foreheads, and the beast himself is in their hearts, their teeth are sharp like the teeth of lions, their tails are fiery like the tails of scorpions, and their hair is as the hair of women.

[*Here the spirit paused a while, and thus again proceeded.*]

Now listen to what is to come:

Those that are in shall abide in, and those that are out shall abide out. Yet those that are in shall be as those that are out, and those that are out shall be as those that are in.

Be not dejected——fear not——but believe and tremble.

The lions of this world are dead, and the princes of this world are dead also, and the next world draweth nigh.

That ancient whig, the antichrist of St. John, shall lead the van like a young dragon; but he shall be cut piecemeal, and dispossessed.

The dragon upon Bow church, and the grass-hopper upon the Royal Exchange, shall meet together upon Stocks market, and shake hands like brethren.

Shake therefore your heads, O ye people! My time is short, and yours is not long; lengthen, therefore, your repentance, and shorten your iniquities.

Lo! the comet appeareth in the south! yea, it appeareth exceedingly. Ah poor deluded christians! Ah blind brethren! think not that this baleful dog-star only shaketh his tail at you in waggery; no, it shaketh it as a rod. It is not a sporting tail, but a fiery tail,

even as the tail of a harlot; yea such a tail as may reach, and be told, to all posterity.

I am the porter that was barbarously slain in Fleet-street: by the Mohocks and Hawcubites was I slain, when they laid violent hands upon me.

They put their hook into my mouth, they divided my nostrils asunder, they sent me, as they thought, to my long home; but now I am returned again to foretel their destruction.

The time is at hand, when the freethinkers of Great Britain shall be converted to Judaism; and the sultan shall receive the foreskins of Toland and Collins* in a box of gold.

Yet two days, a day, and half a day, yet, upon the twelfth hour of the fourth day, those emblems of Gog and Magog at the Guildhall shall fall to the ground, and be broke asunder. With them shall perish the Mohocks and Hawcubites, and the whole world shall perish with them.

[*Here the spirit disappeared, and immediately thereupon held his peace.*]

* Authors of several books in favour of infidelity. H.

THE COUNTRY POST:

FROM TUESDAY, AUGUST THE TWELFTH, TO THURSDAY, AUGUST THE FOURTEENTH.

[*From the henroost, August the 4th.*]

Two days ago we were put in a dreadful consternation by the advance of a kite, which threatened every minute to fall upon us: he made several motions, as if he designed to attack our left wing, which covered our infantry. We were alarmed at his approach, and, upon a general muster of all our forces, the kitchen maid came to our relief; but we were soon convinced that she had betrayed us, and was in the interest of the kite aforesaid; for she twisted off two of our companions' necks, and stripped them naked: five of us were also clapped in a close prison, in order to be sold for slaves the next market-day.

P. S. The black hen was last night safely delivered of seven young ducks.

[*From the garden, August the 3d.*]

The boars have done much mischief of late in these parts, to such a degree, that not a turnip or carrot can lie safe in their beds. Yesterday several of them were taken, and sentenced to have a wooden engine put about their necks, to have their noses bored, and rings thrust through them, as a mark of infamy for such practices.

[*From the great pond, August the 1st.*]

Yesterday a large sail of ducks passed by here, after a small resistance from two little boys, who flung stones

at them: they landed near the barn door, where they foraged with very good success. While they were upon this enterprise, an old turkey-cock attacked a maid in a red petticoat, and she retired with great precipitation. This afternoon being somewhat rainy, they set sail again, and took several frogs. Just now arrived the parson's wife, and twenty ducks were brought forth before her, in order to be tried, but for what crime we know not: however, two of them were condemned. 'Twas also observed, that she carried off a gosling and three sucking pigs.

[*From the little fort at the end of the garden, August the 5th.*]

Last night two young men of this place made a detachment of their breeches, in order, as it is thought, to possess themselves of the two overtures of the said fort; but at their approach they heard great firing from the port-holes; they found them already bombarded by the rear-guard of Sarah and Suky, who, fearing these young men were come to beat up their quarters, deserted their necessary posts, which were immediately taken possession of, notwithstanding they were much annoyed, by reason of several stink-pots that had been flung there the same morning.

[*From the barleymow near the barn, August the 3d.*]

It was yesterday rumoured, that there was heard a mighty squeaking near this place, as of an army of mice, who were thought to lie in ambuscade in the said mow. Upon this, the farmer assembled together a council of neighbours, wherein it was resolved that the mow should be removed, to prevent the farther destruction of the forage. This day the affair was put in execution; four

A WONDERFUL PROPHECY,

Taken from the mouth of the spirit of a person, who was barbarously slain by the Mohocks; proving also that the said Mohocks and Hawcubites are the Gog and Magog mentioned in the Revelation; and therefore that this vain and transitory World will shortly be brought to its final dissolution.

BREATHED FORTH IN THE YEAR 1712.

Wo! Wo! Wo!

Wo to London! Wo to Westminster! Wo to Southwark! and, Wo to the inhabitants thereof.

I am loth to say, Wo to the old and new churches, those that are built, and those that are not built!

But Wo to the gates, the streets, and the houses! Wo to the men, the women, and the children! for the Mohocks and Hawcubites are already come, the time draweth near, and the end approacheth!

Not to mention the near resemblance between the names of Mohock and Gog, Hawcubite and Magog (though I think there is a great deal even in that) I shall go on to proceed in my more solid arguments, proving to you not only the things that are, but also the things that are not.

The things that are, are the Mohocks and Hawcubites; the things that are not, are Gog and Magog; and yet both the things that are, and the things that are not, are one and the same thing.

How this matter is, or when it is to be fulfilled, neither you nor I know, but I only.

For when the Mohocks and Hawcubites came, Satan came also among them: and where Satan is, there are Gog and Magog also.

They have the mark of the beast in their foreheads, and the beast himself is in their hearts, their teeth are sharp like the teeth of lions, their tails are fiery like the tails of scorpions, and their hair is as the hair of women.

[*Here the spirit paused a while, and thus again proceeded.*]

Now listen to what is to come:

Those that are in shall abide in, and those that are out shall abide out. Yet those that are in shall be as those that are out, and those that are out shall be as those that are in.

Be not dejected——fear not——but believe and tremble.

The lions of this world are dead, and the princes of this world are dead also, and the next world draweth nigh.

That ancient whig, the antichrist of St. John, shall lead the van like a young dragon; but he shall be cut piecemeal, and dispossessed.

The dragon upon Bow church, and the grass-hopper upon the Royal Exchange, shall meet together upon Stocks market, and shake hands like brethren.

Shake therefore your heads, O ye people! My time is short, and yours is not long; lengthen, therefore, your repentance, and shorten your iniquities.

Lo! the comet appeareth in the south! yea, it appeareth exceedingly. Ah poor deluded christians! Ah blind brethren! think not that this baleful dog-star only shaketh his tail at you in waggery; no, it shaketh it as a rod. It is not a sporting tail, but a fiery tail,

even as the tail of a harlot; yea such a tail as may reach, and be told, to all posterity.

I am the porter that was barbarously slain in Fleet-street: by the Mohocks and Hawcubites was I slain, when they laid violent hands upon me.

They put their hook into my mouth, they divided my nostrils asunder, they sent me, as they thought, to my long home; but now I am returned again to foretel their destruction.

The time is at hand, when the freethinkers of Great Britain shall be converted to Judaism; and the sultan shall receive the foreskins of Toland and Collins* in a box of gold.

Yet two days, a day, and half a day, yet, upon the twelfth hour of the fourth day, those emblems of Gog and Magog at the Guildhall shall fall to the ground, and be broke asunder. With them shall perish the Mohocks and Hawcubites, and the whole world shall perish with them.

[*Here the spirit disappeared, and immediately thereupon held his peace.*]

* Authors of several books in favour of infidelity. H.

THE COUNTRY POST:

FROM TUESDAY, AUGUST THE TWELFTH, TO THURSDAY, AUGUST THE FOURTEENTH.

[*From the henroost, August the 4th.*]

Two days ago we were put in a dreadful consternation by the advance of a kite, which threatened every minute to fall upon us: he made several motions, as if he designed to attack our left wing, which covered our infantry. We were alarmed at his approach, and, upon a general muster of all our forces, the kitchen maid came to our relief; but we were soon convinced that she had betrayed us, and was in the interest of the kite aforesaid; for she twisted off two of our companions' necks, and stripped them naked: five of us were also clapped in a close prison, in order to be sold for slaves the next market-day.

P. S. The black hen was last night safely delivered of seven young ducks.

[*From the garden, August the 3d.*]

The boars have done much mischief of late in these parts, to such a degree, that not a turnip or carrot can lie safe in their beds. Yesterday several of them were taken, and sentenced to have a wooden engine put about their necks, to have their noses bored, and rings thrust through them, as a mark of infamy for such practices.

[*From the great pond, August the 1st.*]

Yesterday a large sail of ducks passed by here, after a small resistance from two little boys, who flung stones

at them: they landed near the barn door, where they foraged with very good success. While they were upon this enterprise, an old turkey-cock attacked a maid in a red petticoat, and she retired with great precipitation. This afternoon being somewhat rainy, they set sail again, and took several frogs. Just now arrived the parson's wife, and twenty ducks were brought forth before her, in order to be tried, but for what crime we know not: however, two of them were condemned. 'Twas also observed, that she carried off a gosling and three sucking pigs.

[*From the little fort at the end of the garden, August the 5th.*]

Last night two young men of this place made a detachment of their breeches, in order, as it is thought, to possess themselves of the two overtures of the said fort; but at their approach they heard great firing from the port-holes; they found them already bombarded by the rear-guard of Sarah and Suky, who, fearing these young men were come to beat up their quarters, deserted their necessary posts, which were immediately taken possession of, notwithstanding they were much annoyed, by reason of several stink-pots that had been flung there the same morning.

[*From the barleymow near the barn, August the 3d.*]

It was yesterday rumoured, that there was heard a mighty squeaking near this place, as of an army of mice, who were thought to lie in ambuscade in the said mow. Upon this, the farmer assembled together a council of neighbours, wherein it was resolved that the mow should be removed, to prevent the farther destruction of the forage. This day the affair was put in execution; four

hens, thirty-six. Drowned, nine puppies. Of wind in the bowels, five bottles of small beer. I have not yet seen the exact list of the parish-clerk; so that, for a more particular account, we refer you to our next.

We have nothing material as to the stocks, only that Dick Adams was set in them last Sunday for swearing.

TRUE AND FAITHFUL NARRATIVE

OF WHAT PASSED IN LONDON, DURING THE GENERAL CONSTERNATION OF ALL RANKS AND DEGREES OF MANKIND, ON TUESDAY, WEDNESDAY, THURSDAY, AND FRIDAY LAST.

On Tuesday, the 13th of October, Mr. Whiston* held his lecture, near the Royal Exchange, to an audience of fourteen worthy citizens, his subscribers and constant hearers. Beside these, there were five chance auditors for that night only, who had paid their shillings apiece. I think myself obliged to be very particular in this relation, lest my veracity should be suspected; which makes me appeal to the men who were present; of which number, I myself was one. Their names are:

Henry Watson, haberdasher.
George Hancock, druggist.
John Lewis, drysalter.
William Jones, cornchandler.
Henry Theobald, watchmaker.
James Peters, draper.
Thomas Floyer, silversmith.
John Wells, brewer.
Samuel Greg, soapboiler.
William Cooley, fishmonger.
James Harper, hosier.
Robert Tucker, stationer.

* This conscientious and learned divine is well known by his numerous writings, and by the "Memoirs of his own Life," written by himself, and published in 1749. He died, in his 85th year, Aug. 22, 1752. N.

For when the Mohocks and Hawcubites came, Satan came also among them: and where Satan is, there are Gog and Magog also.

They have the mark of the beast in their foreheads, and the beast himself is in their hearts, their teeth are sharp like the teeth of lions, their tails are fiery like the tails of scorpions, and their hair is as the hair of women.

[*Here the spirit paused a while, and thus again proceeded.*]

Now listen to what is to come:

Those that are in shall abide in, and those that are out shall abide out. Yet those that are in shall be as those that are out, and those that are out shall be as those that are in.

Be not dejected——fear not——but believe and tremble.

The lions of this world are dead, and the princes of this world are dead also, and the next world draweth nigh.

That ancient whig, the antichrist of St. John, shall lead the van like a young dragon; but he shall be cut piecemeal, and dispossessed.

The dragon upon Bow church, and the grass-hopper upon the Royal Exchange, shall meet together upon Stocks market, and shake hands like brethren.

Shake therefore your heads, O ye people! My time is short, and yours is not long; lengthen, therefore, your repentance, and shorten your inlquities.

Lo! the comet appeareth in the south! yea, it appeareth exceedingly. Ah poor deluded christians! Ah blind brethren! think not that this baleful dog-star only shaketh his tail at you in waggery; no, it shaketh it as a rod. It is not a sporting tail, but a fiery tail,

even as the tail of a harlot; yea such a tail as may reach, and be told, to all posterity.

I am the porter that was barbarously slain in Fleet-street: by the Mohocks and Hawcubites was I slain, when they laid violent hands upon me.

They put their hook into my mouth, they divided my nostrils asunder, they sent me, as they thought, to my long home; but now I am returned again to foretel their destruction.

The time is at hand, when the freethinkers of Great Britain shall be converted to Judaism; and the sultan shall receive the foreskins of Toland and Collins* in a box of gold.

Yet two days, a day, and half a day, yet, upon the twelfth hour of the fourth day, those emblems of Gog and Magog at the Guildhall shall fall to the ground, and be broke asunder. With them shall perish the Mohocks and Hawcubites, and the whole world shall perish with them.

[*Here the spirit disappeared, and immediately thereupon held his peace.*]

* Authors of several books in favour of infidelity. H.

THE COUNTRY POST:

FROM TUESDAY, AUGUST THE TWELFTH, TO THURSDAY, AUGUST THE FOURTEENTH.

[*From the henroost, August the 4th.*]

Two days ago we were put in a dreadful consternation by the advance of a kite, which threatened every minute to fall upon us: he made several motions, as if he designed to attack our left wing, which covered our infantry. We were alarmed at his approach, and, upon a general muster of all our forces, the kitchen maid came to our relief; but we were soon convinced that she had betrayed us, and was in the interest of the kite aforesaid; for she twisted off two of our companions' necks, and stripped them naked: five of us were also clapped in a close prison, in order to be sold for slaves the next market-day.

P. S. The black hen was last night safely delivered of seven young ducks.

[*From the garden, August the 3d.*]

The boars have done much mischief of late in these parts, to such a degree, that not a turnip or carrot can lie safe in their beds. Yesterday several of them were taken, and sentenced to have a wooden engine put about their necks, to have their noses bored, and rings thrust through them, as a mark of infamy for such practices.

[*From the great pond, August the 1st.*]

Yesterday a large sail of ducks passed by here, after a small resistance from two little boys, who flung stones

at them: they landed near the barn door, where they foraged with very good success. While they were upon this enterprise, an old turkey-cock attacked a maid in a red petticoat, and she retired with great precipitation. This afternoon being somewhat rainy, they set sail again, and took several frogs. Just now arrived the parson's wife, and twenty ducks were brought forth before her, in order to be tried, but for what crime we know not: however, two of them were condemned. 'Twas also observed, that she carried off a gosling and three sucking pigs.

[*From the little fort at the end of the garden, August the 5th.*]

Last night two young men of this place made a detachment of their breeches, in order, as it is thought, to possess themselves of the two overtures of the said fort; but at their approach they heard great firing from the port-holes; they found them already bombarded by the rear-guard of Sarah and Suky, who, fearing these young men were come to beat up their quarters, deserted their necessary posts, which were immediately taken possession of, notwithstanding they were much annoyed, by reason of several stink-pots that had been flung there the same morning.

[*From the barleymow near the barn, August the* 3*d.*]

It was yesterday rumoured, that there was heard a mighty squeaking near this place, as of an army of mice, who were thought to lie in ambuscade in the said mow. Upon this, the farmer assembled together a council of neighbours, wherein it was resolved that the mow should be removed, to prevent the farther destruction of the forage. This day the affair was put in execution; four

bric carried off by a shoplifter: so little impression was yet made on the minds of those wicked women!

I cannot omit the care of a particular director of the bank; I hope the worthy and wealthy knight will forgive me, that I endeavour to do him justice; for it was unquestionably owing to Sir Gilbert Heathcote's* sagacity, that all the fire-offices were required to have a particular eye upon the Bank of England. Let it be recorded to his praise, that in the general hurry this struck him as his nearest and tenderest concern; but the next day in the evening, after having taken due care of all his books, bills, and bonds, I was informed, his mind was wholly turned upon spiritual matters; yet, ever and anon, he could not help expressing his resentment against the tories and jacobites, to whom he imputed that sudden run upon the bank, which happened on this occasion.

A great man (whom at this time it may not be prudent to name) employed all the Wednesday morning to make up such an account, as might appear fair, in case he should be called upon to produce it on the Friday; but was forced to desist, after having for several hours together attempted it, not being able to bring himself to a resolution to trust the many hundred articles of his secret transactions upon paper.

Another seemed to be very melancholy, which his flatterers imputed to his dread of losing his power in a day or two; but I rather take it, that his chief concern was the terror of being tried in a court that could not be influenced, and where a majority of voices could avail him nothing. It was observed too, that he had but few visiters that day; this added so much to his

* Sir Gilbert Heathcote had before signalized his care for the Bank when in equal danger, by petitioning against the lord treasurer Godolphin's being removed, as a measure that would destroy the public credit. H.

mortification, that he read through the first chapter of the book of Job, and wept over it bitterly; in short, he seemed a true penitent in every thing, but in charity to his neighbour. No business was that day done in his compting house; it is said too, that he was advised to restitution, but I never heard that he complied with it any farther than in giving half a crown a piece to several crazed and starving creditors, who attended in the outward room.

Three of the maids of honour sent to countermand their birthday clothes; two of them burnt all their collections of novels and romances, and sent to a bookseller's in Pall-mall to buy each of them a Bible, and Taylor's "Holy Living and Dying." But I must do all of them the justice to acknowledge that they showed a very decent behaviour in the drawing room, and restrained themselves from those innocent freedoms, and little levities, so commonly incident to young ladies of their profession. So many birthday suits were countermanded the next day, that most of the tailors and mantuamakers discharged all their journeymen and women. A grave elderly lady of great erudition and modesty, who visits these young ladies, seemed to be extremely shocked by the apprehensions, that she was to appear naked before the whole world; and no less so, that all mankind was to appear naked before her; which might so much divert her thoughts, as to incapacitate her to give ready and apt answers to the interrogatories that might be made her. The maids of honour, who had both modesty and curiosity, could not imagine the sight so disagreeable as was represented; nay, one of them went so far as to say, she perfectly longed to see it; for it could not be so indecent, when every body was to be alike; and they had a day or two to prepare themselves to be seen in that condition. Upon this reflection, each of them ordered

a bathing tub to be got ready that evening and a looking-glass to be set by it. So much are these young ladies both by nature and custom addicted to cleanly appearance.

A west-country gentleman told me, he got a church-lease filled up that morning for the same sum which had been refused for three years successively. I must impute this merely to accident; for I cannot imagine, that any divine could take the advantage of his tenant in so unhandsome a manner; or that the shortness of the life was in the least his consideration; though I have heard the same worthy prelate aspersed and maligned since, upon this very account.

The term being so near, the alarm among the lawyers was inexpressible, though some of them, I was told, were so vain as to promise themselves some advantage in making their defence, by being versed in the practice of our earthly courts. It is said too, that some of the chief pleaders were heard to express great satisfaction, that there had been but few state-trials of late years. Several attornies demanded the return of fees, that had been given the lawyers: but it was answered, the fee was undoubtedly charged to their client, and that they could not connive at such injustice, as to suffer it to be sunk in the attorneys' pockets. Our sage and learned judges had great consolation, insomuch as they had not pleaded at the bar for several years; the barristers rejoiced in that they were not attorneys, and the attorneys felt no less satisfaction, that they were not pettifoggers, scriveners, and other meaner officers of the law.

As to the army, far be it from me to conceal the truth. Every soldier's behaviour was as undismayed, and undaunted, as if nothing was to happen: I impute not this to their want of faith, but to their martial disposition;

though I cannot help thinking they commonly accompany their commands with more oaths than are requisite, of which there was no remarkable diminution this morning on the parade in St. James's park. But possibly it was by choice, and on consideration, that they continued this way of expression, not to intimidate the common soldiers, or give occasion to suspect, that even the fear of damnation could make any impression upon their superior officers. A duel was fought the same morning between two colonels, not occasioned (as was reported) because the one was put over the other's head; that being a point, which might at such a juncture have been accommodated by the mediation of friends; but as this was upon the account of a lady, it was judged it could not be put off at this time, above all others, but demanded immediate satisfaction: I am apt to believe, that a young officer, who desired his surgeon to defer putting him into a salivation till Saturday, might make this request out of some opinion he had of the truth of the prophecy; for the apprehensions of any danger in the operation could not be his motive, the surgeon himself having assured me, that he had before undergone three severe operations of the like nature with great resignation and fortitude.

There was an order issued, that the chaplains of the several regiments should attend their duty; but as they were dispersed about in several parts of England, it was believed, that most of them could not be found, or so much as heard of, till the great day was over.

Most of the considerable physicians by their outward demeanor seemed to be unbelievers; but at the same time, they every where insinuated, that there might be a pestilential malignancy in the air, occasioned by the

comet, which might be armed against by proper and timely medicines. This caution had but little effect; for as the time approached, the christian resignation of the people increased, and most of them (which was never before known) had their souls more at heart than their bodies.

If the reverend clergy showed more concern than others, I charitably impute it to their great charge of souls; and what confirmed me in this opinion was, that the degrees of apprehension and terror could be distinguished to be greater or less, according to their ranks and degrees in the church.

The like might be observed in all sorts of ministers, though not of the church of England; the higher their rank, the more was their fear.

I speak not of the court for fear of offence; and I forbear inserting the names of particular persons, to avoid the imputation of slander, so that the reader will allow the narrative must be deficient, and is therefore desired to accept hereof rather as a sketch, than a regular circumstantial history.

I was not informed of any persons, who showed the least joy; except three malefactors, who were to be executed on the Monday following, and one old man, a constant church-goer, who being at the point of death, expressed some satisfaction at the news.

On Thursday morning there was little or nothing transacted in 'Change alley; there were a multitude of sellers, but so few buyers, that one cannot affirm the stocks bore any certain price except among the Jews; who this day reaped great profit by their infidelity. There were many who called themselves Christians, who offered to buy for time, but as these were people of great distinction, I choose not to mention them, because

in effect it would seem to accuse them both of avarice and infidelity.

The run upon the Bank is too well known to need a particular relation: for it never can be forgotten, that no one person whatever (except the directors themselves, and some of their particular friends and associates) could convert a bill all that day into species; all hands being employed to serve them.

In the several churches of the city and suburbs there were seven thousand two hundred and forty-five, who publicly and solemnly declared before the congregation, that they took to wife their several kept mistresses, which was allowed as valid marriage, the priests not having time to pronounce the ceremony in form.

At St. Bride's church in Fleet-street, Mr. Woolston (who writ against the miracles of our Saviour) in the utmost terrors of conscience, made a public recantation. Dr. Mandevil* (who had been groundlessly reported formerly to have done the same) did it now in good earnest at St. James's gate; as did also at the Temple church several gentlemen, who frequent coffee-houses near the bar. So great was the faith and fear of two of them, that they dropped dead on the spot; but I will not record their names, lest I should be thought invidiously to lay an odium on their families and posterity.

Most of the players, who had very little faith before, were now desirous of having as much as they could, and therefore embraced the Roman catholic religion: the same thing was observed of some bawds, and ladies of pleasure.

An Irish gentleman out of pure friendship came to

* Author of the Fable of the Bees, a book intended to subvert not only religion but virtue, by showing that private vices are public benefits. H.

make me a visit, and advised me to hire a boat for the ensuing day, and told me, that unless I gave earnest for one immediately, he feared it might be too late; for his countrymen had secured almost every boat upon the river, as judging, that in the general conflagration, to be upon the water would be the safest place.

There were two lords, and three commoners, who, out of scruple of conscience, very hastily threw up their pensions, as imagining a pension was only an annual retaining bribe. All the other great pensioners, I was told, had their scruples quieted by a clergyman or two of distinction, whom they happily consulted.

It was remarkable, that several of our very richest tradesmen of the city, in common charity, gave away shillings and sixpences to the beggars, who plied about the church doors; and at a particular church in the city, a wealthy churchwarden with his own hands distributed fifty twelvepenny loaves to the poor, by way of restitution for the many great and costly feasts which he had eaten of at their expense.

Three great ladies, a valet de chambre, two lords, a customhouse officer, five half pay captains, and a baronet (all noted gamesters) came publicly into a church at Westminster, and deposited a very considerable sum of money in the minister's hands; the parties, whom they had defrauded, being either out of town, or not to be found. But so great is the hardness of heart of this fraternity, that among either the noble, or vulgar gamesters (though the profession is so general) I did not hear of any other restitution of this sort. At the same time I must observe that (in comparison of these) through all parts of the town, the justice and penitence of the highwaymen, housebreakers, and common pick-pockets, was very remarkable:

The directors of our public companies were in such dreadful apprehensions, that one would have thought a parliamentary inquiry was at hand: yet so great was their presence of mind, that all the Thursday morning was taken up in private transfers, which by malicious people was thought to be done with design to conceal their effects.

I forbear mentioning the private confessions of particular ladies to their husbands; for as their children were born in wedlock, and of consequence are legitimate, it would be an invidious task to record them as bastards; and particularly after their several husbands have so charitably forgiven them.

The evening and night through the whole town were spent in devotions both public and private; the churches for this one day were so crowded by the nobility and gentry, that thousands of common people were seen praying in the public streets. In short, one would have thought the whole town had been really and seriously religious. But what was very remarkable, all the different persuasions kept by themselves, for as each thought the other would be damned, not one would join in prayer with the other.

At length Friday came, and the people covered all the streets; expecting, watching and praying. But as the day wore away, their fears first began to abate, then lessened every hour, at night they were almost extinct, till the total darkness, that hitherto used to terrify, now comforted every freethinker and atheist. Great numbers went together to the taverns, bespoke suppers, and broke up whole hogsheads for joy. The subject of all wit and conversation was to ridicule the prophecy, and rally each other. All the quality and gentry were perfectly ashamed, nay, some utterly disowned that they had manifested any signs of religion:

But the next day even the common people, as well as their betters, appeared in their usual state of indifference. They drank, they whored, they swore, they lied, they cheated, they quarrelled, they murdered. In short, the world went on in the old channel.

I need not give any instances of what will so easily be credited; but I cannot omit relating, that Mr. Woolston advertised in that very Saturday's Evening Post a new treatise against the miracles of our Saviour; and that the few, who had given up their pensions the day before, solicited to have them continued: which, as they had not been thrown up upon any ministerial point, I am informed was readily granted.

A SPECIMEN OF SCRIBLERUS'S REPORTS.*

STRADLING *versus* STILES.

Le report del case argue en le commen banke devant tout les justices de le mesme banke, en le quart. an du raygne de roy Jaques, entre Mattnew Stradling, plaut. & Peter Stiles, def. en un action propter certos equos coloratos, *Anglicè*, pyed horles, post. per le dit Matthew vers le dit Peter.

Le recitel del case. SIR John Swale, of Swale-Hall, in Swale Dale fast by the River Swale, kt. made his Last Will and Testament: in which, among other Bequests, was this, viz. Out of the kind love and respect that I bear unto my much honoured and good friend Mr. Matthew Stradling, gent. I do bequeath unto the said Matthew Stradling, gent. all my black and white horses. The Testator had six black horles six white horles and six pyed horles.

Le point. The Debate therefore was, Whether or no the said Matthew Stradling should have the said pyed horles by virtue of the said Bequests.

Pour le pl. Atkins apprentice pour le pl. moy semble que le pl. recovera.

And first of all it seemeth expedient to consider what is the nature of horses, and also what is the nature of colours; and so the argument will consequently divide itself in a two-

* William Fortescue, Esq., who, in 1736, was made a baron of the exchequer, appears to have been among Mr. Pope's most familiar and esteemed friends. He was, though a lawyer, a man of much wit and fancy. The whimsical case of the pied horses, penned in ridicule of the old musty Reports, was the joint composition of this gentleman and Mr. Pope. He died Dec. 16, 1749, being then Master of the Rolls. N.

fold way, that is to say, the formal part, and substantial part. Horses are the substantial part, or thing bequeathed: black and white the formal or descriptive part.

Horse, in a physical sense, doth import a certain quadrupede or four-footed animal, which, by the apt and regular disposition of certain proper and convenient parts, is adapted, fitted, and constituted for the use and need of man. Yea, so necessary and conducive was this animal conceived to be to the behoof of the commonweal, that sundry and divers acts of parliament have from time to time been made in favour of horses.

1st Edw. VI. Makes the transporting of horses out of the kingdom, no less a penalty than the forfeiture of 40*l.*

2d and 3d Edward VI. Takes from horse-stealers the benefit of their clergy.

And the Statutes of the 27th and 32d of Hen. VIII. condescend so far as to take care of their very breed: These our wise ancestors prudently foreseeing, that they could not better take care of their own posterity, than by also taking care of that of their horses.

And of so great esteem are horses in the eye of the common law, that when a knight of the Bath committeth any great and enormous crime, his punishment is to have his spurs chopt off with a cleaver, being, as master Bracton well observeth, unworthy to ride on a horse.

Littleton, Sect. 315. saith, If tenants in common make a lease reserving for rent a horse, they shall have but one assize, because, saith the book, the law will not suffer a horse to be severed. Another argument of what high estimation the law maketh of a horse.

But as the great difference seemeth not to be so much touching the substantial part, horses, let us proceed to the formal or descriptive part, viz. What horses they are that come within this Bequest.

Colours are commonly of various kinds and different sorts; of which white and black are the two extremes, and, consequently, comprehend within them all other colours whatsoever.

By a bequest therefore of black and white horses, gray or pyed horses may well pass; for when two extremes, or remotest ends of any thing are Devised, the law, by common intendment, will intend whatsoever is contained between them to be devised too.

But the present case is still stronger, coming not only within the intendment, but also the very letter of the words.

By the word black, all the horses that are black are devised; by the word white, are devised those that are white; and by the same words with the conjunction copulative and, between them, the horses that are black and white, that is to say pyed, are devised also.

Whatever is black and white is pyed, and whatever is pyed is black and white: *ergo*, black and white is pyed: and, *vice versa*, pyed is black and white.

If therefore black and white horses are devised, pyed horses shall pass by such devise; but black and white horses are devised; *ergo*, the pl. shall have the pyed horses.

Pour le defend.

Catlyne Serjeant; maysembleal' contrary, the plaintiff shall not have the pyed horses by intendment; for if by the devise of black and white horses, not only black and white horses, but horses of any colour between these two extremes may pass, then not only pyed and gray horses, but also red or bay horses would pass likewise, which would be absurd and against reason. And this is another strong argument in law, *Nihil, quod est contra rationem, est licitum*: fo. reason is the life of the law, and the common law is nothing but reason; which is to be understood of artificial perfection and reason gotten by long study, and not of

man's natural reason; for *Nemo nascitur artifex, est summa ratio;* and therefore if all the reason that is dispersed into so many different heads were united into one, he could not make such a law as the law of the land; because by many successions of ages it has been fixed and refined by grave and learned men; so that the old rule may be verified in it, *...eminem oportet esse legibus sapientiorum.*

As therefore pyed horses do not come within the intendment of the Bequest, so neither do they within the letter of the words.

A pyed horse is not a white horse, neither is a pyed a black horse; how then can pyed horses come under the words of black and white horses?

Besides where custom hath adapted a certain determinate name to any one thing, in all devises, feoffments, and grants, that certain name shall be made use of, and no uncertain circumlocutory descriptions shall be allowed; for certainty is the father of right, and the mother of justice.

Le reste del argumen jeo ne pouvois oyer, car jeo fui disturb en mon place.

Le court fuit longement en doubt, de c' est matter et apres grand deliberation eu.

Judgment fuit donne pour le pl. nisi causa.

Motion in arrest of Judgment, that the pyed horses were mares: and thereupon an inspection was prayed.

Et sur ceo le court advisare vult.

GOD'S REVENGE AGAINST PUNNING.

Showing the miserable fates of persons addicted to this crying sin, in court and town.

MANIFOLD have been the judgments, which heaven from time to time, for the chastisement of a sinful people, has inflicted on whole nations. For when the degeneracy becomes common, 'tis but just the punishment should be general; of this kind, in our own unfortunate country, was that destructive pestilence whose mortality was so fatal, as to sweep away, if Sir William Petty may be believed, five millions of christian souls, beside women and Jews.

Such also was that dreadful conflagration ensuing, in this famous metropolis of London, which consumed, according to the computation of Sir Samuel Morland, one hundred thousand houses, not to mention churches and stables.

Scarce had this unhappy nation recovered these *funeste* disasters, when the abomination of play-houses rose up in this land; from hence hath an inundation of obscenity flowed from the court and overspread the kingdom: even infants disfigured the walls of holy temples with exorbitant representations of the members of generation; nay, no sooner had they learnt to spell, but they had wickedness enough to write the names thereof in large capitals: an enormity observed by travellers to be found in no country but England.

But when whoring and popery were driven hence by the happy revolution; still the nation so greatly offended, that Socinianism, Arianism, and Whistonism triumphed in our streets, and were in a manner become universal.

And yet still, after all these visitations, it has pleased heaven to visit us with a contagion more epidemical, and of consequence more fatal: this was foretold to us, first by that unparalleled eclipse in 1714: secondly, by the dreadful coruscation in the air this present year: and thirdly, by the nine comets seen at once over Soho square, by Mrs. Katharine Wadlington and others; a contagion that first crept in among the first quality, descended to their footmen, and infused itself into their ladies: I mean the woful practice of PUNNING. This does occasion the corruption of our language, and therein of the word of God translated into our language, which certainly every sober christian must tremble at.

Now such is the enormity of this abomination, that our very nobles not only commit punning over tea, and in taverns, but even on the Lord's day, and in the king's chapel: therefore to deter men from this evil practice, I shall give some true and dreadful examples of God's revenge against punsters.

The right honourable —— but it is not safe to insert the name of an eminent nobleman in this paper, yet I will venture to say that such a one has been seen; which is all we can say, considering the largeness of his sleeves: this young nobleman was not only a flagitious punster himself, but was accessary to the punning of others, by consent, by provocation, by connivance, and by defence of the evil committed; for which the Lord mercifully spared his neck, but as a mark of reprobation wryed his nose.

Another nobleman of great hopes, no less guilty of the same crime, was made the punisher of himself with his own hand, in the loss of five hundred pounds at box and dice; whereby this unfortunate young gentleman incurred the heavy displeasure of his aged grandmother.

A third of no less illustrious extraction, for the same vice, was permitted to fall into the arms of a Dalilah, who may one day cut off his curious hair and deliver him up to the Philistines.

Colonel F——, an ancient gentleman of grave deportment, gave into this sin so early in his youth, that whenever his tongue endeavours to speak common sense, he hesitates so as not to be understood.

Thomas Pickle, gentleman, for the same crime banished to Minorca.

Muley Hamet, from a healthy and hopeful officer in the army, turned a miserable invalide at Tilbury-fort.

—— Eustace, Esq. for the murder of much of the king's English in Ireland is quite deprived of his reason, and now remains a lively instance of emptiness and vivacity.

Poor Daniel Button for the same offence deprived of his wits.

One Samuel, an Irishman, for his forward attempt to pun, was stunted in his stature, and hath been visited all his life after with bulls and blunders.

George Simmons, shoemaker at Turnstile in Holborn, was so given to this custom, and did it with so much success, that his neighbours gave out he was a wit. Which report coming among his creditors, no body would trust him; so that he is now a bankrupt, and his family in a miserable condition.

Divers eminent clergymen of the university of Cambridge, for having propagated this vice, became great drunkards and tories.

A Devonshire man of wit, for only saying in a jesting manner *I get up pun a horse*, instantly fell down, and broke his snuff-box and neck, and lost the horse.

" From which calamities, the Lord in his mercy defend us all, &c. &c." So prayeth the punless and pennyless J. Baker, knight.

ARS PUN-ICA, SIVE FLOS LINGUARUM;

THE

ART OF PUNNING;

OR,

THE FLOWER OF LANGUAGES;

IN SEVENTY-NINE RULES:

FOR THE FARTHER IMPROVEMENT OF CONVERSATION,

AND HELP OF MEMORY.

BY THE LABOUR AND INDUSTRY OF TOM PUN-SIBI.

"Ex ambigua dicta vel argutissima putantur; sed non semper in joco, sæpe etiam in gravitate versantur.—Ingenioso enim videtur, vim verbi in aliud atque ceteri accipiant, posse ducere."

Cicero, de Oratore, lib. ii. § 61, 2.

"The seeds of Punning are in the minds of all men."

Addison, Spect. No. 61.

*** This Treatise, first published at Dublin in 1719, was immediately reprinted at London; where it passed through five editions* at least, and was then pretty generally ascribed to Dr. Swift; and is called his in the Catalogue of the Library of Anthony Collins, Esq.† It appears, however, that, in this instance, the Dean was only an assistant. The piece was written by Dr. Sheridan; and received several corrections and improvements from Dr. Swift,‡ Dr. Delany, and Mr. Rochfort. See the second Preface to this Tract. N.

* In the fifth edition, the examples (xxxv—xxxvii) first appeared. They were added by Anthony Hammond, Esq. a commissioner of the navy; a good speaker in parliament, and well known by the name of "silver-tongued Hammond," given to him by Lord Bolingbroke. He was a man of wit; but wanted conduct: and had, if we may credit Lord Chesterfield, "all the senses but common sense." He was the father of that elegant writer, whose "Love Elegies" breathe the true spirit of Tibullus.

† This library was sold by auction, by T. Ballard, in 1730-31. Mr. Collins was particularly curious, in adding the name of the author to every anonymous book in his collection: and when we add, that the catalogue of his library was drawn up by Dr. Sykes, whose skill and accuracy in those matters are well known, it will be deemed, in most cases, no inconsiderable voucher. N.

‡ The whole treatise is written, it must be acknowledged, in the strain of humour peculiar to Swift; yet, without being too fastidious, we cannot but lament such a misapplication of literary ingenuity. N.

TO THE RIGHT HONOURABLE SIR JOHN SCRUB, BART. AND MERCHANT, THIS DEDICATION IS HUMBLY PRESENTED BY THE AUTHOR.

YOUR honour's character is too well known in the world to stand in need of a dedication; but I can tell you, that my fortune is not so well settled but I stand in need of a patron. And therefore, since I am to write a dedication, I must, for decency, proceed in the usual method.

First, I then proclaim to the world your high and illustrious birth: that you are, by the father's side, descended from the most ancient and celebrated family of Rome, the Cascas: by the mother's, from Earl Percy. Some, indeed, have been so malicious as to say, your grandmother *kill'd-her-kin*: But, I think, if the authors of the report were found out, they ought to be *hampered*. I will allow that the world exclaims deservedly against your *mother*, because she is *no friend to the bottle*; otherwise they would deserve a *firkin*, as having *no grounds* for what they say. However, I do not think it can sully your *fine* and *bright* reputation: for the *credit* you gained at the battle of *Hogshed*, against the duke of *Burgundy*, who felt no *sham-pain*, when you *forced* him to sink beneath your power, and gave his whole army a *brush*, may in time turn to your account; for, to my knowledge, it put his highness much upon the *fret*. This, indeed, was no less *racking* to the king his master, who found himself *gross-lee* mistaken, in catching a *tartar*. For the whole world allowed, that you brought him a *peg* lower, by giving him the *parting*-blow, and making all his *rogues in buckram*

*** This Treatise, first published at Dublin in 1719, was immediately reprinted at London; where it passed through five editions* at least, and was then pretty generally ascribed to Dr. Swift; and is called his in the Catalogue of the Library of Anthony Collins, Esq.† It appears, however, that, in this instance, the Dean was only an assistant. The piece was written by Dr. Sheridan; and received several corrections and improvements from Dr. Swift,‡ Dr. Delany, and Mr. Rochfort. See the second Preface to this Tract. N.

* In the fifth edition, the examples (xxxv—xxxvii) first appeared. They were added by Anthony Hammond, Esq. a commissioner of the navy; a good speaker in parliament, and well known by the name of "silver-tongued Hammond," given to him by Lord Bolingbroke. He was a man of wit; but wanted conduct: and had, if we may credit Lord Chesterfield, "all the senses but common sense." He was the father of that elegant writer, whose "Love Elegies" breathe the true spirit of Tibullus.

† This library was sold by auction, by T. Ballard, in 1730-31. Mr. Collins was particularly curious, in adding the name of the author to every anonymous book in his collection: and when we add, that the catalogue of his library was drawn up by Dr. Sykes, whose skill and accuracy in those matters are well known, it will be deemed, in most cases, no inconsiderable voucher. N.

‡ The whole treatise is written, it must be acknowledged, in the strain of humour peculiar to Swift; yet, without being too fastidious, we cannot but lament such a misapplication of literary ingenuity. N.

TO THE RIGHT HONOURABLE SIR JOHN SCRUB, BART. AND MERCHANT, THIS DEDICATION IS HUMBLY PRESENTED BY THE AUTHOR.

YOUR honour's character is too well known in the world to stand in need of a dedication; but I can tell you, that my fortune is not so well settled but I stand in need of a patron. And therefore, since I am to write a dedication, I must, for decency, proceed in the usual method.

First, I then proclaim to the world your high and illustrious birth: that you are, by the father's side, descended from the most ancient and celebrated family of Rome, the Cascas: by the mother's, from Earl Percy. Some, indeed, have been so malicious as to say, your grandmother *kill'd-her-kin*: But, I think, if the authors of the report were found out, they ought to be *hampered*. I will allow that the world exclaims deservedly against your *mother*, because she is *no friend to the bottle*; otherwise they would deserve a *firkin*, as having no *grounds* for what they say. However, I do not think it can sully your *fine* and *bright* reputation: for the *credit* you gained at the battle of *Hogshed*, against the duke of *Burgundy*, who felt no *sham-pain*, when you *forced* him to sink beneath your power, and gave his whole army a *brush*, may in time turn to your account; for, to my knowledge, it put his highness much upon the *fret*. This, indeed, was no less *racking* to the king his master, who found himself *gross-lee* mistaken, in catching a *tartar*. For the whole world allowed, that you brought him a *peg* lower, by giving him the *parting*-blow, and making all his *rogues in buckram*

to *run*. Not to mention your great *a-gillily*, though you are past your *prim-age*; and may you never *lack-age*, with a *sparkling* wit, and *brisk* imagination! May your honour also *wear* long, beyond the common *scant-ling* of human life, and constantly proceed in your musical diversions of *pipe* and *sack-but*, hunting with *tar-riers*, &c. and may your good humour in saying "*I am-phor-a-bottle*," never be lost, to the joy of all them that drink your *wine* for nothing, and especially of,

Your most humble servant,

TOM PUN-SIBI!

A SPECIMEN; *A SPICE I MEAN.*

PREFACE.

Hæc nos, ab imis Pun-icorum annalibus
Prolata, longo tempore edidimus tibi. FEST.

I've rak'd the ashes of the dead, to show
PUNS were in vogue five thousand years ago.

THE great and singular advantages of PUNNING, and the lustre it gives to conversation, are commonly so little known in the world, that scarce one man of learning in fifty, to their shame be it spoken, appears to have the least tincture of it in his discourse. This I can impute to nothing, but that it has not been reduced to a *science;* and indeed Cicero seemed long ago to wish for it, as we may gather from his second book De Oratore,* where he has this remarkable passage: "Suavis autem est et vehementer sæpe utilis jocus et facetiæ cum ambiguitate —in quibus tu longè aliis meâ sententiâ, Cæsar, excellis: quo magis mihi etiam testis esse potes, aut nullam esse artem salis, aut, si qua est, eam nos tu potissimum docebis." "Punning is extremely delightful, and oftentimes very profitable, in which, as far as I can judge, Cæsar, you excel all mankind; for which reason you may inform me, whether there be any art of punning; or, if there be, I beseech you, above all things, to instruct me in it." So much was this great man affected with the art, and such a noble idea did he conceive of

* Lib. ii. § liv.

it, that he gave Cæsar the preference to all mankind, only on account of that accomplishment!

Let critics say what they will, I will venture to affirm, that punning, of all arts and sciences, is the most extraordinary: for all others are circumscribed by certain bounds; but this alone is found to have no limits, because to excel therein requires a more extensive knowledge of all things. A punner must be a man of the greatest natural abilities, and of the best accomplishments: his wit must be poignant and fruitful, his understanding clear and distinct, his imagination delicate and cheerful; he must have an extraordinary elevation of soul, far above all mean and low conceptions: and these must be sustained with a vivacity fit to express his ideas, with that grace and beauty, that strength and sweetness, which become sentiments so truly noble and sublime.

And now, lest I should be suspected of imposing upon my reader, I must entreat him to consider how high Plato has carried his sentiments of this art (and Plato is allowed by all men to have seen farther into heaven than any heathen either before or since.) Does not he say positively, in his Cratylus, "Jocos et Dii amant," the gods themselves love punning? Which I am apt to believe, from Homer's ἄσβεστος γέλως, unextinguished laughter, because there is no other motive could cause such continued merriment among the gods.

As to the antiquity of this art, Buxtorf proves it to be very early among the Chaldeans; which any one may see at large, who will read what he says upon the word Pun, "Vocula est Chaldæis familiarissima," &c. "It is a word that is most frequently in use among the Chaldæans; who were first instructed in the methods of punning by their magi, and gained such reputation, that Ptolemæus Philopunnæus sent for six of those

learned priests, to propagate their doctrine of puns in six of his principal cities; which they did with such success, that his majesty ordered, by public edict, to have a full collection of all the puns made within his dominions for three years past; and this collection filled one large apartment of his library, having this following remarkable inscription over the door, Ἰατρεῖον ψυχῆς, "The shop of the soul's physic."*

Some authors, but upon what grounds is uncertain, will have Pan, who, in the Æolic dialect, is called Pun, to be the author of puns, because they say, Pan being the god of universal nature, and punning free of all languages, it is highly probable that it owes its first origin, as well as name, to this god: others again attribute it to Janus, and for this reason—Janus had two faces, and of consequence, they conjectured every word he spoke had a double meaning. But, however, I give little credit to these opinions, which I am apt to believe were broached in the dark and fabulous ages of the world; for I doubt, before the first Olympiad, there can be no great dependence upon profane history.

I am much more inclined to give credit to Buxtorf; nor is it improbable that Pythagoras, who spent twenty-eight years at Ægypt in his studies, brought this art, together with some arcana of philosophy, into Greece; the reason for which might be, that philosophy and punning were a mutual assistance to each other: "for, says he, puns are like so many torch-lights in the head, that give the soul a very distinct view of those images, which she before seemed to grope after as if she had been imprisoned in a dungeon." From whence he looked upon puns to be so sacred, and had such a regard to them, that he

* Vide Joseph. Bengor. Chronic. in Edit. Georg. Homedidæ. Seriem Godoliæ Tradit. Hebraic. Corpus Paradoseon Titulo Megill. c. i. §8. Chronic. Samarit. Abulphetachi. Megillat. Taanit.

left a precept to his disciples, forbidding them to eat beans, because they were called in Greek κύαμοι. "Let not," says he, "one grain of the seed of beans be lost; but preserve and scatter them over all Greece, that both our gardens and our fields may flourish with a vegetable, which, on account of its name, not only brings an honour to our country, but, as it disperses its effluvia in the air, may also by a secret impulse prepare the soul for punning, which I esteem the first and great felicity of life."

This art being so very well recommended by so great a man, it was not long before it spread through all Greece, and at last was looked upon to be such a necessary accomplishment, that no person was admitted to a feast who was not first examined; and if he were found ignorant of punning he was dismissed with Ἐκὰς ἐστὲ, βέβηλοι, "Hence, ye profane."

If any one doubts the truth of what I say, let him consult the apophthegms of Plutarch, who, after he had passed several encomiums upon this art, gives some account of persons eminent in it; among which (to shorten my preface) I choose one of the most illustrious examples, and will entertain the courteous reader with the following story: "King Philip had his collar-bone broken in a battle, and his physician expecting money of him every visit, the king reproved him with a pun, saying, he had the key in his own hands." For the word κλεῖς, in the original, signifies both a key and collar-bone.*

We have also several puns recorded in Diogenes Laertius's "Lives of the Philosophers," and those made by the wisest and gravest men among them, even by Diogenes the cynic, who, although pretending to withstand the irresistible charms of punning, was cursed with the name of an Abhorrer, yet, in spite of all his ill-nature

* Vid. Plut. Apophth. p. 177.

and affectation (for he was a tub-preacher) he made so excellent a pun, that Scaliger said, "he would rather have been author of it, than king of Navarre." The story is as follows: Didymus (not Didymus the commentator upon Homer, but a famous rake among the ladies at Athens) having taken in hand to cure a virgin's eye that was sore, had this caution given him by Diogenes, "Take care you do not corrupt your pupil." The word κοσε, signifying both the pupil of the eye and a virgin.*

It would be endless to produce all the authorities that might be gathered, from Diodorus Siculus, Herodotus, Proconosius, Bergæus, Dionysius Halicarnassensis, Lycophron, Pindar, Apollonius, Menander, Aristophanes, Corinthus Cous, Nonnus, Demosthenes, Euripides, Thucydides, Plato, Aristotle, &c.; from every one of which I should have produced some quotations, were it not that we are so unfortunate in this kingdom not to have Greek types sufficient for such an undertaking;† for want of which I have been put to the necessity, in the word κορα, of writing an *alpha* for an *eta*.

However, I believe it will not be amiss to bring some few testimonies, to show in what great esteem the art of punning was among the most refined wits at Rome, and that in the most polite ages, as will appear from the following quotations.

Quinctilian says,‡ "Urbanitas est virtus quædam, in breve dictum, verum sensu duplici coacta, et apta ad delectandos homines," &c. Thus translated, "Punning is a virtue, comprised in a short expression, with a double meaning, and fitted to delight the ladies."

* See Laertius.

† Though it is no uncommon thing for a country printer to be without Greek types, this could scarcely be a serious complaint at Dublin in 1719. N.

‡ Institut. Orator. lib. vi. p 265.

Lucretius also,

Quò magis æternum da dictis, Diva, leporem:
Goddess, eternal puns on me bestow.

And elsewhere,

Omnia enim lepidi magis admirantur, amántque
Germanis quæ sub verbis latitantia cernunt:
Verbaque constituunt simili fucata sonore,
Nec simili sensu, sed quæ mentita placerent.

All men of mirth and sense admire and love
Those words which like twinbrothers doubtful prove,
When the same sounds a different sense disguise,
In being deceiv'd the greatest pleasure lies.

Thus Claudian,

Vocibus alternant sensus, fraudisque jocosæ,
Vim duplicem rident, lacrymosaque gaudia miscent.

From word to word th' ambiguous sense is play'd;
Laughing succeeds, and joyful tears are shed.

And Martial,

Sit mihi, Cinna, comes, salibus dictisque facetus,
Qui sapit ambiguos fundere ab ore sonos.

Cinna, give me the man, when all is done,
That wisely knows to crack a jest and pun.

Petronius likewise will tell you,

Dicta, sales, risus, urbana crepundia vocum,
Ingenii facilis quæ documenta dabunt.

Jokes, repartees, and laugh, and pun polite,
Are the true test to prove a man is right.

And Lucan,

Ille est imperium risus, qui fraude leporis
Ambigua fallens, humeros quatit usque solutis
Nexibus, ac tremuli trepidant curvamina dorsi.

Et jecur, et cordis fibras, et pendit anhelas
Pulmonis latebras——

He's king of mirth, that slily cheats our sense
With pun ambiguous, pleasing in suspense;
The shoulders lax become, the bending back
Upheav'd with laughter, makes our ribs to crack:
E'en to the liver he can joys impart,
And play upon the fibres of the heart;
Open the chambers of the longues,* and there
Give longer life in laughing, than in air.

But to come nearer home, and our own times; we know that France, in the late reign, was the seat of learning and policy; and what made it so, but the great encouragement the king gave punners above any other men: for it is too notorious, to quote any author for it, that Lewis le Grand gave a hundred pistoles for one single pun-motto, made upon an abbot, who died in a field, having a lily growing out of his a——;

Habe mortem præ oculis.
Abbé mort en prez au cu lis.

Nor was his bounty less to Monsieur de Ferry de Lageltre the painter (though the pun and the picture turned against himself,) who drew his majesty shooting, and at some distance from him another man aiming at the same fowl, who was withheld by a third person pointing at the king, with these words from his mouth,

Ne voyez vous le roy tirant?

Having now, from the best authorities, plainly proved the antiquity and excellence of the art of Punning,

* Petits *lungs*, as a Dutch commentator would observe.
Original Note.

nothing remains but to give some general directions as to the manner how this science is to be taught.

1. Let the husband teach his wife to read it.

2. Let her be appointed to teach her children.

3. Let the head servant of the family instruct all the rest, and that every morning before the master and mistress are up.

4. The masters and misses are to repeat a rule every day, with the examples: and every visiting-day be brought up, to show the company what fine memories they have.

5. They must go ten times through the book before they be allowed to aim at a pun.

6. They must, every day of their lives, repeat six synonymous words, or words like in sound, before they be allowed to sit down to dinner. Such as,

Assent,	Ascent.	Alter,	Altar.
A lass,	Alas.	A peer,	Appear.
Bark,	Barque.	Barbery,	Barberrie.

They are all to be found in metre, most laboriously compiled by the learned author of "The English School Master," printed anno 1641, London edit. p. 52.

7. If any eldest son has not a capacity to attain to this science, let him be disinherited as *non compos*, and the estate given to the next hopeful child.

——— *Si quid novisti rectiùs istis*
Candidus imperti: si non, his utere mecum.[*]

If any man can better rules impart,
I'll give him leave to do't with all my heart!

[*] Hor. 1 Ep. i. 67.

A PARAGRAPH OF THE FIRST PREFACE, THAT WAS OMITTED;

WHICH THE READER (ACCORDING TO HIS JUDGMENT OR DISCRETION) MAY INSERT WHERE HE PLEASES.

THERE is a remarkable passage in Petronius Arbiter, which plainly proves, by a royal example, that punning was a necessary ingredient to make an entertainment agreeable. The words are these: "Ingerebat nihilominus Trimalchio lentissima voce, Carpe. Ego, suspicatus ad aliquam urbanitatem toties iteratam vocem pertinere, non erubui eum qui supra me accumbebat hoc ipsum interrogare. At ille, qui sæpius ejusmodi ludos spectaverat, Vides, inquit, illum qui obsonium carpit, Carpus vocatur. Itaque quotiescunque dicit Carpe, eodem verbo et vocat et imperat." And it is farther remarkable, that every day of his life he made the same pun at dinner and supper.

A SECOND PREFACE.

Lest my modesty should be called in question, for venturing to appear in print, in an age so famous for politeness and ingenuity, I think I am bound to say this in my own defence, that these few sheets were not designed to be made public, as being written for my own private use: but what will not the importunity of friends conquer? They were no sooner discovered in my study, but my merry friend George Rochfort, my learned acquaintance Patrick Delany, and my much honoured patron Jonathan Swift, all unanimously agreed, that I should do my own reputation and the world that justice, as to send "such a Treasure of Knowledge" (as they were pleased to express themselves) to the press. As for the work itself, I may venture to say, it is a work of time and experience, and entirely unattempted before. For which reason, I hope, the candid reader will be favourable in his judgment upon it, and consider, that all sciences in their infancy have been weak and feeble. The next age may supply where I have been defective; and the next perhaps may produce a Sir Isaac in Punning. We know that logicians first spun out reason in categories, predicaments, and enunciations; and at last they came to wind up their bottoms in syllogisms, which is the completing of that science.

The Chaldeans began the mathematics; in which the Egyptians flourished. Then these, crossing the sea by the means of Thales the Milesian, came into Greece, where they were improved very much by Pythagoras, Anaxagoras, and Oenopides of Chios. These were followed by Briso, Antipho, Hippocrates, &c.

But the excellence of the algebraic art was begun by Geber, an Arabian astronomer (whence, as is conceived, the word *algebra* took its rise) and was much since improved by Cardannus, Tartaglia, Clavius, Stevinus, Ghetaldus, Herigenius, Fran. Van Schooten, Florida de Beaune, &c.

But to return to the Art of Punning again; the progress and improvement of which, I hope, will be equal to the sciences I have mentioned; or to any superior to them, if there be such: reader, I must trespass a little longer on your patience, and tell you an old maxim, *Bonum, quo communius, eo melius*, "Good, the more common, the better it is." You see, I have, in imitation of the industrious bee, gathered my honey from various flowers; but yet I cannot say, without some diminution and loss to the persons from whom I have taken the examples to my rules, who are likely never to use their puns again.

And here, to avoid the imputation of ingratitude, I must declare to the world, that my worthy friend Dr. R———, who is singularly remarkable for his unparalleled skill in punning, and a most industrious promoter of it, has been a very great instrument in bringing this work to light, as well by animating me to proceed in it, as by endeavouring to procure a good letter for the impression.

The favourable acceptance that my puns have met with in some private companies, makes me flatter myself, that my labours therein will be candidly accepted, as they have been cordially intended to serve my native country.* TOM PUN-SIBI.

From my Study, up one Pair of Stairs, ill-contrived Streetwards, August 9th, 1719.

* Dr. Sheridan (who is mentioned as author of "The Art of Punning," by Mrs. Pilkington, vol. I. p. 64,) had a large collection of

bons mots and *contes à rire*; which Dean Swift endeavoured, but without effect, to persuade him to publish. See his letter to Dr. Sheridan, March 27, 1733. After the publication of "The Art of Punning," Dr. Sheridan was attacked, by an anonymous writer,* in a poem called, "Tom Pun-sibi metamorphosed, or the Giber gibed;" which he answered in a letter "To the Author of Tom Pun-sibi metamorphosed." See three poems on the subject in vol. X. pp. 272—276. N.

* Dr. Tisdell, called Black-Tisdell.

THE ART OF PUNNING.

"PUNNATA dicuntur, id ipsum quod sunt, aliorum esse dicuntur, aut alio quovis modo ad aliud referuntur."

Puns, in their very nature and constitution, have a relation to something else; or, if they have not, any other reason why will serve as well.

THE PHYSICAL DEFINITION OF PUNNING, ACCORDING TO CARDAN.

Punning is an art of harmonious jingling upon words, which, passing in at the ears, and falling upon the diaphragma, excites a titillary motion in those parts; and this, being conveyed by the animal spirits into the muscles of the face, raises the cockles of the heart.

THE MORAL DEFINITION OF PUNNING.

Punning is a virtue that most effectually promotes the end of good fellowship, which is laughing.

N. B. I design to make the most celebrated punners in these kingdoms examples to the following rules:

RULE I. The capital Rule. He that puns, must have a head for it; that is, he must be a man of letters, of a sprightly and fine imagination, whatever men may think of his judgment: like Dr. Swift,* who said, when

* Who greatly excelled in Punning; a talent which, he said, no man affected to despise, but those that were without it. He recorded the puns of several of his friends; wrote a ballad, full of puns, on the

a lady threw down a Cremona fiddle with a frisk of her Mantua,

" Mantuæ væ miseræ nimium vicina Cremonæ !"

Or if you would have a more obvious reason, St. Dennis never made a pun after his head was cut off. Vid. Popish Legend, tom. lxxviii. p. 15000.

R. 2. The Rule of Forehead. He must have good assurance, like my lord ——, who puns in all companies.

R. 3. The Brazen Rule. He must have better assurance, like brigadier ——, who said, " That, as he was passing through a street, he made up to a country fellow who had a hare swinging on a stick over his shoulder, and, giving it a shake, asked him, Whether it was his own *hair*, or a periwig ?" Whereas it is a notorious Oxford jest.

R. 4. The Rule of Impudence. He must have the best assurance, like Dr. ——, who, although I had in three fair combats worsted him, yet had the impudence to challenge me a fourth time.

R. 5. Any person may pun upon another man's puns about half an hour after he has made them; as Dr. —— and Mr. —— frequently do.

I remember one day I was in company with them, and upon, major —— saying, " That he would leave me the gout for a legacy ;" I made answer, and told the company, " I should be sorry to have such a *leg as he*." They both snapped it up in their turns, and had as much applause for the pun as I had.

Westminster election (of which we have not been able to obtain a copy;) and has given some humorous essays in that important science. N.

R. 6. The Rule of Pun upon Pun. All puns made upon the word *pun* are to be esteemed as so much old gold; *ex. gr.* Suppose two famous *punsters* should contend for the superiority, and a man should wittily say, "This is a *Carthaginian* war."

Q. How, Sir?

A. Why, sir, it is a *Pun-ick* war.

R. 7. The Socratic Rule is, to instruct others by way of question and answer.

Q. Who was the first drawer?

A. *Petifer.*

Q. Which is the seat of the spleen?

A. The *hips.*

Q. Who were the first bakers?

A. The *Crustumenians.* (Masters of the Rolls, quoth Capt. Wolseley.)

Q. Where did the first hermaphrodites come from?

A. *Middle-sex.*

Q. What part of England has the most dogs?

A. *Bark-shire.*

Q. From whence came the first tumblers?

A. From *Somerset.*

Q. Who were the first mortgagers of land?

A. The people of *Cumber-land.*

Q. What men in the world are the best soldiers?

A. Your red haired men, because they always carry their *fire-locks* upon their shoulders.

Q. Why should a man in debt be called a diver?

A. Because he is *dipped* over head and ears.

Q. Why are ladies of late years well qualified for hunting?

A. Because they come with a *hoop* and a *hollow.*

Q. Why are presbyterians, independents, &c. said to be vermin?

A. Because they are *in-sects.*

Q. Where were the first breeches made?

A. At *Thy-atira.*

Q. Who were the first gold-finders?

A. The *Turditani.*

Q. What part of the world is best to feed dogs in?

A. *Lap-land.*

Q. What prince in the world should have a boar for his arms?

A. The duke of *Tusc-any.*

Q. Where do the best corncutters live?

A. At *Leg-horn.*

Q. Why are horses with grease in their heels the best racers?

A. Because their heels are given to *running.*

Q. What is the reason that rats and mice are so much afraid of bass violins and fiddles?

A. Because they are strung with *cat-gut.*

Q. If a lawyer is a whig, and pretends to be a tory, or *vice versa*, why should his gown be stripped off?

A. Because he is guilty of *sham-party.*

Q. How many animals are concerned in the formation of the English tongue?

A. According to *Buck*-anan, a great number: (viz.) *cat-egorical, dog-matical, crow-nological, flea-botomy, fish-ognomy, squirril-ity, rat-ification, mouse-olæum, pue-ila-nimity, hare-editary, ass-tronomy, jay-ography, stag-yrite, duck-tility.*

Q. Where were the first hams made?

A. They were made in the temple of Jupiter *Ham-mon*, by the *Hamadryades**; one of them (if we may depend upon Baker's Chronicle) was sent as a present to a gentleman in *Ham-shire*, of the family of the *Ham-*

* Women of Calabria, who dealt in bacon; not nymphs of the groves, as represented by mistaken Antiquity. See a subsequent tract in this volume. N.

ilions, who immediately sent it to *Ham-pton* court, where it was hung up by a string in the hall, by way of rarity, whence we have the English phrase *ham-strung*.

Thus did great Socrates improve the mind,
By questions useful since to all mankind;
For, when the purblind soul no farther saw,
Than length of nose, into dark Nature's law,
His method clear'd up all, enlarg'd the sight,
And so he taught his pupils with day-light.

R. 8. The Rule of Interruption. Although the company be engaged in a discourse of the most serious consequence, it is and may be lawful to interrupt them with a pun; *ex. gr.* Suppose them poring over a problem in the mathematics; you may, without offence, ask them, "How go *squares* with them?" You may say too, "That, being too intent upon those figures, they are become *cycloeid*, *i. e.* sickly-eyed; for which they are a pack of *logarithms*, *i. c.* loggerheads." Vide R. 34.

R. 9. The Rule of Risibility. A man must be the first that laughs at his own pun; as Martial advises:

Qui studet alterius risum captare lepore,
Imprimis rictum comrabat ipse suum.
"He that would move another man to laughter
Must first begin, and t'other soon comes after."

R. 10. The Rule of Retaliation obliges you, if a man makes fifty puns, to return all, or the most of them, in the same kind. As for instance: Sir W—— sent me a catalogue of Mrs. Prudence's scholars, and desired my advice as to the management of them:

Miss-Chief, the ringleader,
Miss-Advice, that spoils her face with paint.
Miss-Rule, that does every thing she is forbid.

Miss-Application, who has not done one letter in her sampler.
Miss-Belief, who cannot say the Creed yet.
Miss-Call, a perfect Billingsgate.
Miss-Fortune, that lost her grandmother's needle.
Miss-Chance, that broke her leg by romping.
Miss-Guide, that led the young misses in the dirt.
Miss-Laid, who left her porringer of flower and milk where the cat got it.
Miss-Management, that let all her stockings run out at heels for want of darning.

For which I sent the following Masters:

Master-Stroke, to whip them.
Master-Workman, to dress them.
Master-Ship to rig them.
Master-Lie, to excuse them.
Master-Wort, to purge them.
Master-Piece, to patch them.
Master-Key, to lock them up.
Master-Pock, to mortify them.

If these can't keep your ladies quiet,
Pull down their courage with low diet.
Perhaps, dear sir, you'll think it cruel,
To feed them on plain watergruel;
But, take my word, the best of breeding,
As it is plain, requires plain feeding.

Vide Roscommon.

R. 11. The Rule of Repetition: You must never let a pun be lost, but repeat and comment upon it till every one in the company both hears and understands it; *ex. gr.* Sir, I have good wine to give you; excellent *pontack*, which I got *'pon tick*; but, sir, we must have a little *pun-talk* over it; you take me, sir, you, and you, and you too madam. There is *pun-talk* upon *pontack*, and *'pon tick* too, hay?

R. 12. The Elementary Rule. Keep to your elements, whether you have fish, fowl, or flesh, for dinner: As for instance, Is not this fish, which Mr. *Pool* sent me, *ex-stream* sweet? I think it is *main* good, what say you?

O' my *soal*, I never tasted better, and I think it ought to take *plaice* of any that swims: though you may *carp* at me for saying so, I can assure you that both Dr. *Sprat* and Dr. *Whaley* are of my mind. This is an excellent *fowl*, and a fit dish for high-fliers. Pray, sir, what is your *o-pinion* of this wing? As for the leg, the cook ought to be *clapper-clawed* for not roasting it enough. But now I think of it, why should this be called the Bird of Bacchus? A. Because it was dressed by your drunken Cook. Not at all. You mistake the matter. Pray is it not a *grape-lover: i. e.* gray plover?—Are you for any of this mutton, sir? If not, I can tell you, that you ought to be *lamb-asted;* for you must know that I have the best in the country. My sheep bear away the *bell*, and I can assure you that, all *weathers*, I can treat my friends with as good mutton as this: he that cannot make a meal of it, ought to have it *ram-med* down his throat.

R. 13. The Rule of Retrospection. By this you may recall a discourse that has been past two hours, and introduce it thus: "Sir, As you were saying two hours ago—you bought those stockings in Wales; I believe it, for they seem to be *well-chose, i. e.* Welsh-hose"—"Sir, You were saying, if I mistake not, an hour or two ago, that Soldiers have the speediest Justice. I agree with you in that; for they are never without *red-dress.*"

R. 14. The Rule of Transition; which will serve to introduce any thing that has the most remote relation to the subject you are upon; *ex. gr.* If a man puns upon a *stable*, you may pun upon a *corn-field*, a *meadow*, a *horse-park*, a *smith's* or *sadler's shop; ex. gr.* One says, "his horses are gone to *rack.*" Then you answer, "I would turn *oat* the rascal that looks after them. *Hay*, sir! don't you think I am right? I would *strike*

while the iron is hot; and *pummel* the dog to some purpose."

R. 15. The Rule of Alienation; which obliges you, when people are disputing hotly upon a subject, to pitch upon that word which gives the greatest disturbance, and to make a pun upon it. This has not only occasioned peace in private companies, but has put a stop to hot wranglings in parliaments and convocations, which otherwise would not so soon come to a resolution: for, as Horace says, *Ridiculum acri*, &c.; and very often it is found so. Sir —— —— once, in parliament, brought in a bill which wanted some amendment; which being denied him by the house, he frequently repeated, "That he thirsted to mend his bill." Upon which a worthy member got up, and said, "Mr. speaker, I humbly move, since that member *thirsts* so very much, that he may be allowed to mend his *draught*." This put the house into such a good humour, that his petition was granted.

R. 16. The Rule of Analogy is, when two persons pun upon different subjects after the same manner. As, says one, "I went to my *shoemaker's* to-day for a pair of *shoes*, which I bespoke a month ago; and, when *all* came to *all*, the dog *bristles* up to me with a thousand excuses, that I thought there would never be an *end* of his discourse: but, upon my calling him a rascal, he began to *wax* warm, and had the impudence to bid me *vamp* off, for he had not leisure now to talk to me, because he was going to dinner: which vexed me indeed to the very *soal*. Upon this, I jumped out of his shop in a great rage, and wished that the next bit he eat might be his *last*." Says another, "I went to a *tanner's* that owed me some money; and (would you think it?) the *pitiful* fellow was *fleshed* at it, insomuch that forsooth he could not *hide* his resentment, but told me, that it was

enough to set a man *horn* mad to be *dunned* so early in a morning: and as for his part, he would *carry* favour no longer with me, let me do my worst. Thus the unmannerly cur *barked* at me, &c."

R. 17. The Sophistical Rule is, fixing upon a man a saying which he never spoke, and making a pun upon it, as, "Ay, sir, since you say he was born in *Bark-shire*, I say he is a *son of a bitch*."

R. 18. The Rule of Train, is a method of introducing puns which have been studied before; *ex. gr.* By talking of *Truelock* the *gun-smith*, his very name will provoke some person in the company to pun. Then you proceed: "Sir, I smell *powder*, but you are plaguy weak in your *main-spring* for punning; I would advise you to get a better *stock*, before you pretend to *let off*: though you may think yourself *prime* in this art, you are much mistaken, for a very young beginner may be a *match* for you. Ay, sir, you may *cock* and look big; but, *a-pun* my word, I take you to be no more than a *flask*; and Mrs. Skin-*flint*, my neighbour, shall pun with you for a *pistole*, if I do not *lose my aim*, &c."

R. 19. The Rule of Challenge. As for instance, when you have conned over in your mind a chain of puns, you surprise the best punner in company, after this manner: "Say *Tan pit*, if you dare."

R. 20. The Sanguine Rule allows you to swear a man out of his pun, and prove yourself the author of it, as Dr. —— served Captain ——, who was told how a slater, working at his house, fell through all the rafters from top to bottom, and that upon this accident he said, "He loved to see a man go cleverly *through his work*," —"That is mine, by —," said the doctor.

R. 21. The Rule of Concatenation is making a string of puns as fast as you can, that nobody else can put in a word till you have exhausted the subject; *ex. gr.*

There was one John *Appleby*, a *gardener*, fell in love with one Mrs. *Curran*, for her *cherry cheeks* and her *lily* white hand; and soon after he got her consent to *graft* upon her *stock*. Mr. *Link*, the parson, was sent for, who joined the loving *pair* together. Mr. *Rowntree* and Mr. *Holyoak* were bridemen. The company were, my Lady *Joan Keel*, who *came-a-mile* a foot to compliment them; and her maid *Sally*, remarkable for her *carrots*, that rid upon a *chesnut*. There was Dr. *Barrage* too, a constant *medlar* in other people's affairs. He was lately *impeach'd* for murdering Don *Quick-set*. Mrs. *Lettice Skirret* and Mrs. *Rose merry* were the bride-maids; the latter sang a song to oblige the company, which an arch wag called a *funeral dirge*: but, notwithstanding this, our friend John began to thrive upon matrimony like a *twig* in a *bush*. I forgot to tell you that the tailor had so much *cabbage* out of the wedding suit, there was none at all for supper.

R. 22. The Rule of Inoculating is, when a person makes an excellent pun, and you immediately fix another upon it: as Dean —— one day said to a gentleman, who had a very little bob wig, "Sir, the *dam* of your wig is a *whisker*;" upon which I came in very *à propos*, and said, "Sir, that cannot be, for it is but an *ear-wig*."

R. 23. The Rule of Desertion allows you to bring a man into a pun, and leave him to work it out: as, suppose you should hear a man say the word *incomparable* —— Then you proceed, *in-com-in-com-par-par-rable-rable*——So let the other make his best of it.

R. 24 The Salick Rule is a pretence to a jumping of wits: that is, when a man has made a good pun, the other swears with a pun he was just coming out with it. One night, I remember, Mr. —— served Dr. —— so. The former saying over a bottle, "Will, I am for my

mistress here." "How so?" says Tom. "Why, I am for *Wine if-red*." "By this crooked stick,"* said Tom, "I was coming out with it."

R. 25. The Etymological Rule is, when a man hunts a pun through every letter and syllable of a word: as, for example, I am asked, "What is the best word to spend an evening with?" I answer "*Potatoes*; for there is *po—pot—pota—potat—potatoe*, and the reverse *set-a-tap*."

R. 26. The Rule of Mortification is when a man having got the thanks and laugh of a company for a good pun, an enemy to the art swears he read it in "Cambridge Jests." This is such an inversion of it, that I think I may be allowed to make examples of these kind of people in verse:

Thus puppies, that adore the dark,
Against bright Cynthia howl and bark;
Although the Regent of the Night,
Like us, is gay with borrow'd light.

R. 27. The Professionary Rule† is, to frame a story, and swear you were present at an event where every

* *Cane-a-wry*; *i. e.* Canary.

† An improvement on this Rule, which Dr. Swift has adopted in his "Full and true account of Wood's Procession to the Gallows," attracted the following warm applause of the noble Author of the Remarks. "I have said so much in one of my former letters of the cause which gave rise to them (the Drapier's Letter,) and of the effect which they had upon the nation, that I need say no more in this place, than to recommend them to your perusal, for the style and conduct of their manner: but, lest they may appear too grave to so young a man, and one who is so little interested in the present, and much less in the past affairs of Ireland, you will find a paper at the end of them that will excite your risibility, or I am mistaken. The whole is a piece of ridicule too powerful for the strongest gravity to withstand." Orrery's Remarks, p. 126. Yet what at last is this merry-making machine? Why the author describes the several ar-

man talked in his own calling; *ex. gr.* Major ——— swears, he was present at the seizing of a pick pocket by a great rabble in Smithfield; and that he heard

A Taylor say, "Send the dog to *Hell.*"
The Cook, "Let me be at him, I'll *baste* him."
The Joiner, "It is *plain* the dog was caught in the fact; I *saw* him."
The Blacksmith, "He is a fine *spark* indeed!"
The Butcher, "*Knock down* the *shambling* cur."
The Glazier, "Make the *light shine through him.*"
The bookseller, "*Bind* him over."
The Saddler, "*Pummel* him."
The Farmer, "*Thrash* the dog."
A Popish Priest going by, "I'll make the *Devil fly out of him.*"

R. 23. The Brazen-head Rule is, when a Punster stands his ground against a whole company, though there is not one to side with him, to the utter destruction of all conversation but his own. As for instance—says one, "I hate a *pun.*"—Then he, "When a *pun is meant*, is it a *punishment?*"—"*Deuce* take your quibbling?"—"Sir, I will not bate you an *ace, cinque* me if I do; and I'll make you know that I am a *sice* above you."—"This fellow cannot talk out of his *element.*"—"To divert you, was *all I meant.*"

tificers attending W. Wood (represented by a log of timber) to the gallows, and each of them expressing his resentment in the terms of his calling: the cook will baste him: the bookseller will turn over a new leaf with him; the tailor will sit on his skirts. His lordship then leads up the laugh, with *Risum teneatis, amici?* If he did not, we should want such a note as the prudent parson put to the pathetic part of his funeral sermon. *Here pull out your handkerchief, and weep.* Every apprentice, who has not sense enough to learn his art, is soon able to apply the terms of it to this kind of banter and ridicule. And though I blame not the Drapier for falling into it, as it was characteristic of the persons he describes, and suited to the taste of those for whom he wrote, yet I own I am too phlegmatic to shake my sides at it. W. P.

R. 29. The Hypothetic Rule* is, when you suppose things hardly consistent to be united for the sake of a pun: as for instance—suppose a person in the pillory had received a full discharge of eggs upon every part of his face but the handle of it; why would he make the longest verses in the world? Ans. *Versos Alexandrinos*, i. e. All-eggs-and-dry-nose.

R. 30. The Rule of Naturalization is, that punning is free of all languages: as, for the Latin *Romanos*, you may say "Roman nose"—*Temeraria*, "Tom, where are you?"—*Oxoniæ prospectus*, "Pox on you, pray speak to us." For the French, *quelque chose*, you may say in English "kick shoes." When one says of a thief, "I wish he was transported;" answer, "he is already *fur* enough." Dr. Swift made an excellent advantage of this rule one night: when a certain peevish gentleman in his company had lost his *spectacles*, he bid him "have a good heart; for, if it continued *raining* all night, he would find them in the morning."—"Pray how so?"—"Why, sir,

"Nocte pluit tota, redeunt *spectacula* manè."

R. 31. The Rule of Random. When a man speaks any thing that comes uppermost, and some good pun-finder discovers what he never meant in it; then he is to say, "You have hit it!" As major —— did: complaining that he staid at home by reason of an issue in a leg, which was just beginning to *run*, he was answered by Mr. ——, "I wonder that you should be confined, who have such *running* legs." The Major replied, "You have hit it; for I meant *that*."

* Improved by Dr. Swift into "A Discourse to prove the Antiquity of the English Tongue." N.

R. 32. The Rule of Scandal. Never to speak well of another Punster; *ex. gr.* "Who, he! Lord, sir, he has not sense enough to play at crambo;" or, "He does not know the meaning of synonymous words;" or, "He never rose so high as a conundrum or a carry-whichit."

R. 33. The Rule of Catch is, when you hear a man conning a pun softly to himself, to whip it out of his mouth, and pass it upon the company for your own: as for instance; Mustard happened to be mentioned in company where I was; and a gentleman, with his eyes fixed upon the ceiling, was at *Mus—mus, sinapi—snap eye—bite nose*—One in company, overhearing him, *bit* him, and *snapped* it up; and said, "Mustard is the stoutest seed in the world, for it takes the greatest men by the *nose*."

R. 34. The Golden Rule allows you to change one syllable for another; by this, you may either lop off, insert, or add to a word; *ex. gr.*

For { Church—*Kirk*,
Bangor—*Clangor*,
Presbyter—*Hasbiter*, &c.

This Rule is of such consequence, that a man was once tried for his life by it. The case was thus: A certain man was brought before a judge of assize for murder, his lordship asked his name, and, being answered *Spillman*, the judge said, "Take away *Sp.* and his name is *Ill-man*; put *K* to it, and it is *Kill man*: away with him, jailer; his very name has hanged him." This 34th Rule, on this occasion, became a rule of court, and was so well liked, that a justice of peace, who shall be nameless, applied every tittle of it to a man brought to him upon the same account, after this manner:

"Come, sir, I conjure you, as I am one of his majesty's justices of the peace, to tell me your name."—"My name, an't please you, is *Watson*."—"O ho, sir! *Watson!* mighty well! Take *sp* from it, and it is *Ill*-man, and put *K* to it, and it is *Kill-man:* away with him, constable; his very name will hang him."

Let us now consider a new case; as, for instance, "The Church of England as by Law established." Put a *T* before it, and it is *Test-ablished*: take away the *Test*, and put in *o*, and it is *A-bolished*.

How much was the late ingenious author of Parson Alberoni obliged to it, in that very natural story which he framed concerning the preacher; where he tells you, one of the congregation called the Minister an *Humbassador* for an Ambassador.*

* The story here alluded to is told in a pamphlet, entitled, "A modest Apology for Parson Alberoni, Governor to King Philip, a Minor, and universal Curate of the whole Spanish Monarchy, &c. by Thomas Gordon, Esq. 1719;" and is as follows: "There is, in a certain diocese in this nation, a living worth about six hundred pounds a year. This, and two or three more preferments, maintain the doctor in becoming ease and corpulency. He keeps a chariot in town, and a journeyman in the country; and his curate and his coach-horses are his equal drudges, saving that the four-legged cattle are better fed, and have sleeker cassocks, than his spiritual drayhorse. The doctor goes down once a year, to sheer his flock, and fill his pockets; or, in other words, to receive the wages of his embassy; and then, sometimes in an afternoon, if his belly do not happen to be too full, he vouchsafes to mount the pulpit, and to instruct his people in the greatness of his character and dullness. This composes the whole parish to rest; but the doctor one day denouncing himself *the Lord's Ambassador* with greater fire and loudness than could have been reasonably expected from him, it roused a clown of the congregation, who waked his next neighbour, with, 'Dost hear, Tom, dost hear?'—'Ay,' says Tom, yawning, 'what does he say?'—'Say?' answered the other; 'he says a plaguy lie, to be sure; he says as how he is my Lord's *Humbassador;* but I think he is more rather the Lord's Receiver General, for he never comes but to take money." Six hundred pounds a year is, moderately speaking, a competent fee for lulling the largest

Give me leave, courteous reader, to recommend to your perusal and practice this most excellent Rule, which is of such universal use and advantage to the learned world, that the most valuable discoveries, both as to antiquities and etymologies, are made by it; nay, farther, I will venture to say, that all words which are introduced to enrich and make a language copious, beautiful, and harmonious, arise chiefly from this Rule. Let any man but consult Bentley's Horace, and he will see what useful discoveries that very learned gentleman has made by the help of this Rule; or indeed poor Horace would have lain under the eternal reproach of making "a *fox* eat *oats*," had not the learned doctor, with great judgment and penetration, found out *nitidula* to be a blunder of the librarians for *vulpecula*; which *nitedula*, the doctor says, signifies a *grass-mouse*, and this clears up the whole matter, because it makes the story hang well together: for all the world knows, that weazles have a most tender regard and affection to grass mice, whereas they hate foxes as they do firebrands. In short, all various lections are to be attributed to this

congregation in England asleep once in a twelvemonth. Such tithes are the price of napping; and such mighty odds there are between a curtain lecture and a cushion lecture." See the collection of Tracts by Gordon and Trenchard, vol. I. p. 130.—Mr. Gordon was a Scotchman, and came to London very young in order to seek his fortune. He was soon taken notice of by Mr. Trenchard, and, in conjunction with him, wrote Cato's Letters, and many political and other pamphlets On Mr. Trenchard's death, he married his widow; and some time after he received a great addition to his fortune, by a very considerable bequest made to him by the will of a country physician, to whom he was only known by his writings. He was many years a writer in defence of the measures of Sir Robert Walpole, afterward Lord Orford. To this minister he dedicated his Translation of Tacitus, and was by him appointed one of the Commissioners of the Wine License Office, a place which he held at the time of his death, which happened July 23, 1750. N.

Rule: so are all the Greek dialects; or Homer would have wanted the sonorous beauty of his oios. But the greatest and best masters of this Rule, without dispute, were the Dorians, who made nothing of saying *tin* for *sui*, *tenos* for *ekeinos*, *surisdomes* for *surizomen*, &c. From this too we have our *quasis* in Lexicons. Was it not by Rule the 34th, that the Samaritan, Chaldee, Æthiopic, Syriac, Arabic, and Persian languages were formed from the original Hebrew? for which I appeal to the Polyglott. And among our modern languages, are not the Italian, Spanish, Portuguese, and French, derived and formed from the Latin by the same power? How much poets have been obliged to it, we need no further proof than the figures *prothesis*, *epenthesis*, *apocope*, *paragoge*, and *ellipsis*, trimming and fitting of words to make them more agreeable to our ears: Dionysius Halicarnassensis has taken notice of it in his book "De Compositione Vocum," where he pleasantly compares your polite reformers of words to masons with hammers, who break off rugged corners of stones, that they may become more even and firm in their places.

But, after all, give me leave to lament, that I cannot have the honour of being the sole inventor of this incomparable Rule: though I solemnly protest, upon the word of an author (if an author may have credit) that I never had the least hint toward it, any more than the ladies' letters and young children's pronunciation, till a year after I had proposed this Rule to Dr. ——, who was an excellent judge of the advantage it might be to the public; when, to my great surprise, tumbling over the third tome of Alstedius, p. 71, right loth to believe my eyes, I met with the following passage: "Ambigua

multum faciunt ad hanc rem, cujusmodi exempla plurima reperiuntur apud Plautum, qui in ambiguis crebro ludit. Joci captantur ex permutatione syllabarum et vocum. ut pro *De*cretum, *Dis*cretum; pro *Me*dicus, *Men*dicus et *Mer*dicus: pro Poly*carpus*, Poly*copros*. Item ex Syllabarum cllipsi, ut ait Althusisus, cap. iii. civil. convers. pro Casimirus, *J'rus.*; pro Marcus, *Arcus;* ro Vinosus, *Osus;* pro Sacerdotium, *Otium*. Sic, additione literæ, pro Urbanus, *Turbanus*." Which exactly corresponded to every branch and circumstance of my Rule. Then, indeed, I could not avoid breaking out into the following exclamations, and that after a most pathetic manner: "Wretched Tom Pun-Sibi! Wretched indeed! Are all thy nocturnal lucubrations come to this? Must another, for being a hundred years before thee in the world, run away with the glory of thy own invention? It is true, he must. Happy Alstedius! who, I thought, would have stood me in *all stead*, upon consulting thy method of joking! *All's tedious* to me now, since thou hast robbed me of that honour which would have set me above all writers of the present age. And why not happy, Tom Pun-sibi? did we not jump together like true wits? But, alas! thou art on the safest side of the bush; my credit being liable to the suspicion of the world, because you wrote before me. Ill-natured critics, in spite of all my protestations, will condemn me, right or wrong, for a plagiary. Henceforward never write any thing of thy own; but pillage and trespass upon all that ever wrote before thee; search among dust and moths for things new to the learned. Farewell, Study; from this moment I abandon thee: for, wherever I can get a paragraph upon any subject whatsoever ready

done to my hand, my head shall have no farther trouble than to see it fairly transcribed!"—And this method, I hope, will help me to swell out the Second Part of this work.

THE END OF THE FIRST PART.

ADVERTISEMENT.

THE Second Part of this Work will be published, with all convenient expedition: to which will be added, A small Treatise of CONUNDRUMS, CARRIWHICHITS, and LONGE-PETITES; together with the WINTER-FIRE'S Diversion: The Art of making REBUSES: The Antiquity of HOOP-PETTICOATS, proved from Adams's two Daughters, Calmana and Delbora, &c. &c. &c.

EDMUND CURLL, TO THE READER.

THERE has not, as yet, been any second part of this work published, nor do I believe was ever intended. But my friend Anthony Hammond, Esq. upon reading it over, sent me examples to three more rules of his own making, viz.

Rule 35. The Rule of Blunder is, when any one under the notion of a mistake, makes a pun which he may take notice of himself if the company do not; *ex. gr.*

Captain J—— said to his kinsman, who was going to be married, "O, cousin, I hear you are about to *halter* your condition." The company not taking notice of it; the captain corrected himself, "alter," says he, "I should have said,"

Rule 36. The Rule of Sound is when the pun consists in the sound of the words only, without any relation to the thing signified; *ex. gr.*

He who translated that ingenious posy of a wedding ring, "Qui dedit, se dedit;" when "he did it, she did it."

Or, like that of the country parson, whom a Roundhead colonel thought to puzzle by asking him whether he could rhyme to "hydrops, nocthycorax, thorax, et mascula vervex." He immediately answered, "land tax, and army tax, excise, and general Fairfax."

Rule 37. The Rule of Equivocation is the innocent use of this Jesuitical Art; *ex. gr.*

As the famous Daniel Purcell, a nonjuror, was dabbling along the streets in the dirt and rain, and a friend of his passing by asked him why he did not take a coach

—"Alas," says he, "this is not a *reign* for me to take a coach in."

Another time, one of Daniel's friends telling him that when King George landed at Greenwich, he heard, he had a full view of him, for that he stood next to him at his coming ashore. Therefore, says he, you must know him. "Ay," replied Daniel, "though I know him very well, yet I can't *swear* to him."

Lastly, Daniel knocking on a 30th of January, at the Crown Tavern door in the Strand, was answered by the drawer, through the wicket, that he could not let him in, because it was Fast-day, and his master and mistress were gone to church, "D——n your master and mistress," says he, "can't they be content to fast themselves, but they must make their doors *fast?*"

The learned Mr. Charles Barnard,* sergeant surgeon to Queen Anne, being very severe upon parsons having pluralities: A reverend and worthy divine heard him a good while with patience; but at length took him up with this question, "Why do you, Mr. Sergeant Barnard, rail thus at pluralities, who have always so many *sine-cures* upon your own hands?"

Dr. Lloyd,† bishop of Worcester, so eminent for his prophecies, when by his solicitation and compliance at court he got removed from a poor Welsh bishopric to a rich English one, a reverend Dean of the church said,

* Famous for his capital library. N.

† See the Journal to Stella, July 1, 1712.—Dr. William Lloyd, successively bishop of St. Asaph, of Coventry and Lichfield, and of Worcester, was born Aug. 18, 1627; and died Aug. 30, 1717, in the 91st year of his age, "without losing the use of his understanding," says the writer of his article in the Biographia Britannica. Bishop Burnet tells us, "he was the most indefatigable in his industry, and the most judicious in his observations, of any he knew, and one of the greatest masters of style then living." N.

"That he found his brother Lloyd spelt Prophet with an *f*."

THE HISTORY OF POETRY.

IN A LETTER TO A FRIEND.*

SIR,

In obedience to your commands, I here send you the following short essay toward a History of Poetry in England and Ireland. At first it was a science we only began to CHAW SIR. A hundred years after, we attempted to translate out of the Psalms, but could not our STERN-HOLD. In Queen Elizabeth's reign, I think, there was but one DI-SPENSER of good verses; for his patron, though a great man, IS HID NIGH by the length of time. Yet, a little before her death, we attempted to deal in tragedy, and began to SHAKE SPEARS; which was pursued under King James the First by three great poets, in one of them many a line so strong, that you might make a BEAM ON'T; the second, indeed, gives us sometimes but FLAT CHEER, and the third is BEN-ding a little to stiffness.

In the reign of King Charles the First, there was a new succession of poets; one of them, though seldom read, I am very fond of; he has so much salt in his compositions, that you would think he had been used to SUCK-LING: as to his friend the author of Gondibert, I'D AVE AN AUNT write better. I say nothing against your favourite, though some censure him for writing too

* This has been printed as the dean's, and is likely to be genuine. See the letters to Lord Pembroke, &c. in a future page of this volume. N.

COOLY; but he had a rival whose happier genius made him stand like a WALL OR a pillar against censure.

During the usurpation, we fell into burlesque; and I think whoever reads Hudibras, cannot BUT LEER. I have COT ONE more, who travestied Virgil, though not equal to the former.

After the restoration, poets became very numerous: the chief, whose fame is louder than a MILL-TONE, must never be forgot. And here I must observe, that poets in those days loved retirement so much, that sometimes they lived in dens. One of them in a DRY-DEN: another called his den his village, or DEN-HAM; and I am informed that the sorry fellow, who is now laureat, affects to USE-DENS still: but, to return from this digression, we were then famous for tragedy and comedy; the author of Venice Preserved is seldom O'T AWAY; yet he who wrote the Rival Queens, before he lost his senses, sometimes talked MAD-LEE. Another, who was of this kingdom, went into England, because it is more SOUTHERN; and he wrote tolerably well. I say nothing of the Satirist, with his OLD-DAM' verses. As for comedy, the Plain Dealer, W'ICH EARLY came into credit, is allowed on all hands an excellent piece: he had a dull contemporary, who sometimes showed humour; but his colouring was bad, and he could not SHADE-WELL. Sir George, in my opinion, outdid them all, and was sharp at EITHER-EDGE. The duke is also excellent, who took a BOOK IN GAME, and turned into ridicule, under the name of The Rehearsal. It is, indeed, no wonder to find poetry thrive under the reign of that prince; when, by one of his great favourites, who was likewise an excellent poet, there was a DORE-SET open for all men of wit. Perhaps you WILL-MUTTER, that I have left out the earl of Rochester; but I never was one of his admirers.

Upon the revolution, poetry seemed to decline; however, I shall PRY o'R as many poets as I can remember. Mr. Montague affected to be a patron of wit, and his house was the poets' HALL-I-FAX for several years, which one of them used to STEP-NIGH every day. Another of them, who was my old acquaintance, succeeded well in comedy, but failed when he began to CON GRAVE subjects. The rest came in a ROW.

The author of the Dispensary had written nothing else valuable, and therefore is too small in the GARTH. But may not a man be allowed to ADD IS OWN friend to the number? I mean, the author of Cato.

To mention those who are now alive, would be endless; I will therefore only venture to lay down one maxim, that a good poet, if he designs to TICKLE the world, must be GAY and YOUNG; but, if he proposes to give us rational pleasure, he must be as grave as a PEER.

I am, sir,

Yours, &c.

THE

PRESENT STATE

OF

WIT.

IN A LETTER TO A FRIEND IN THE COUNTRY.

FIRST PRINTED IN MAY, 1711.

"Dr. Freind was with me, and pulled out a two-penny pamphlet just published, called '*The State of Wit*,'* giving a character of all the papers that have come out of late. The author seems to be a whig; yet he speaks very highly of a paper called 'The Examiner;' and says he supposes the author of it is Dr. Swift. But above all things he praises the Tattlers and Spectators; and I believe Steele and Addison were privy to the printing of it. Thus one is treated by those impudent dogs!"

Journal to Stella, May 14, 1711.

* The light thrown by this little tract on the various periodical papers of the time when it was written will, we doubt not, be deemed a sufficient reason for having preserved it in this Collection. It is somewhat remarkable, that it was advertised at the end of the original Examiner of May 17, and not at all in the Spectator.—Though published anonymously; from the initials J. G. being placed at the conclusion, and from its singular impartiality, there is great reason to suppose it the production of Mr. Gay. N.

THE PRESENT STATE OF WIT.

SIR, *Westminster, May* 3, 1711.

You acquaint me, in your last, that you are still so busy building at ——, that your friends must not hope to see you in town this year; at the same time you desire me, that you may not be quite at a loss in conversation among the *beau monde* next winter, to send you an account of the present state of wit in town; which, without further preface, I shall therefore endeavour to perform, and give you the histories and characters of all our periodical papers, whether monthly, weekly, or diurnal, with the same freedom I used to send you our other town news.

I shall only premise, that as you know I never cared one farthing either for whig or tory; so I shall consider our writers purely as they are such, without any respect to which party they may belong.

Dr. King* has for some time lain down his Monthly Philosophical Transactions, which, the titlepage informed us at first, were only "to be continued as they sold;"†

* Dr. William King, born in 1663, was educated at Westminster school, and thence elected a student of Christ Church; he was admitted an advocate in Doctors Commons in 1692, and appointed judge of the high court of admiralty in Ireland in 1702. A natural indolence, and a turn for dissipation, having greatly reduced his circumstances, he was indebted to the friendship of Dr. Swift, at the end of the year 1711, for the office of gazetteer; which he enjoyed but a few months; the labour being more than suited his inclinations. He died Dec. 25, 1712. His Original Works, which are remarkable for a peculiar vein of humour, and exquisite raillery, were printed, with Historical Notes and Memoirs of the Author, in three volumes, 8vo. 1776. N.

† The Monthly Transactions began in January, 1708-9; and ended in September, 1709. N.

and though that gentleman has a world of wit, yet, as it lies in one particular way of raillery, the town soon grew weary of his writings; though I cannot but think, that their author deserves a much better fate than to languish out the small remainder of his life in the Fleet prison.

About the same time that the doctor left off writing, one Mr. Ozell* put out his Monthly Amusement, which is still continued; and, as it is generally some French novel or play indifferently translated, is more or less taken notice of as the original piece is more or less agreeable.

As to our weekly papers, the poor Review† is quite exhausted, and grown so very contemptible, that though he has provoked all his brothers of the quill round, none of them will enter into controversy with him. This fellow, who had excellent natural parts, but wanted a small foundation of learning, is a lively instance of those wits,

* John Ozell, a voluminous translator; who, having incurred the displeasure of Mr. Pope, was very severely handled by him and his Commentator, in the Dunciad and the notes upon it. Mr. Ozell published hardly any thing original; and his translations are not in much repute. He was auditor-general of the city and bridge accompts, of St. Paul's cathedral, and of St. Thomas's hospital: and is said to have been a very worthy man, and an excellent companion. He died Oct. 15, 1743. N.

† This paper was entirely the production of Daniel De Foe, who was equally famous for politics and poetry. He set out in life as a hosier; but in that situation being very unsuccessful, he was induced to apply to his pen for subsistence. He was invited in 1694 to settle at Cadiz, as an agent to the English merchants; which he declined from patriotic motives; and was some time after appointed accomptant to the commissioners of the glass duty. For one of his performances he was condemned to the pillory; and, when exalted above his fellows, he cheerfully underwent the punishment, and wrote "A Hymn to the Pillory," as a defiance to the ministry. He published many books and pamphlets; but is perhaps at present best known by his "History of Robinson Crusoe." He died at Islington, in easy circumstances, and at a very advanced age, April 26, 1731. N.

who, as an ingenious author says, "will endure but one skimming."

The Observator was almost in the same condition; but, since our party struggles have run so high, he is much mended for the better; which is imputed to the charitable assistance of some outlying friends.* These two authors† might, however, have flourished some time

* John Tutchin was concerned on the side of Monmouth in the time of Charles II; and, for a political piece which he wrote in favour of that afterward, was sentenced by Jefferies to be whipped through several towns in the West, and handled so severely that he petitioned James II. to be hanged. When that king died in exile, he wrote an invective against his memory, occasioned by some humane elegies on his death. The Observator (a title which had before been used by L'Estrange) was resumed by Tutchin, April 1, 1702; and continued by him till 1707; very manfully putting his name to all that he published. Becoming obnoxious to the tories, he was attacked by some unknown persons, who so cruelly beat him, as to occasion an illness which terminated in death. In the last paper which he published, he complains of being a prisoner for a small debt, which he was not able to pay; and that ever since he received the blows on his head, he had been languishing, and his head imposthumated. "Add to this," he says, "an empty purse, sick heart, a numerous family, and being neglected by my friends that I have served; and you need not wonder that my pulse beats low." Observator, Sept. 20, 1707. He died in three days after, at the age of 44. But his paper was continued by George Ridpath, under the title of "The Observator revived;" and was published for "the advantage of the widow and family of Captain Tutchin."—Ridpath was also author of "The Flying Post," in opposition to "The Postboy" of Abel Roper; two scandalous papers, for which they equally and alternately deserved to be cudgeled, and were so:

> There Ridpath, Roper, cudgel'd might ye view,
> The very worsted still look'd black and blue.

Ridpath was committed to Newgate, Sept. 8, 1712, for some scandalous reflections in "The Flying Post;" and it is remarkable that he and Roper both died on the same day, Nov. 16, 1729. N.

† Good portraits of De Foe and Ridpath (who are styled "The British Libellers") were engraved under a head of Steele (in the character of "Isaac Bickerstaff, Esq. the British Censor") as an ornament to a whimsical poem in folio, called "The Three Champions,"

longer, had not the controversy been taken up by much abler hands.

The Examiner is a paper which all men who speak without prejudice allow to be well written. Though his subject will admit of no great variety, he is continually placing it in so many different lights, and endeavouring to inculcate the same thing by so many beautiful changes of expression, that men who are concerned in no party may read him with pleasure. His way of assuming the question in debate is extremely artful; and his letter to Crassus is, I think, a masterpiece. As these papers are supposed to have been written by several hands, the critics will tell you, that they can discern a difference in their styles and beauties, and pretend to observe, that the first Examiners abound chiefly in wit, the last in humour.

Soon after their first appearance, came out a paper from the other side, called The Whig Examiner,* written with so much fire, and in so excellent a

printed about 1711, a copy of which (perhaps an unique) is among the many curious tracts bequeathed by archbishop Secker to the Lambeth Library. N.

* Five numbers only of this paper were published under that title, by Mr. Addison and Mr. Arthur Maynwaring: and, from its being laid down to make room for "The Medley," Mr. Oldmixon concludes it to have been principally the work of the latter. Both were published in professed opposition to "The Examiner." At the end of the 25th Medley, May 26, 1712, appeared the following curiosity: "In a few days will be published an improvement of the Rev. Dr. Jonathan Swift's late proposal to the most honourable the lord high treasurer, for correcting, improving, and ascertaining, the English tongue; wherein, beside abundance of other particulars, will be more clearly shown, that to erect an academy of such men, who (by being no christians) have unhappily prevented their ecclesiastical preferment; or (by being buffoons and scandal-bearers) can never expect the employment of an envoy from those who prefer such services at home, to the doing them no service abroad; and that to give them

style, as put the tories in no small pain for their favourite hero: every one cried, Bickerstaff must be the author; and people were the more confirmed in this opinion upon its being so soon laid down, which seemed to show that it was only written to bind the Examiners to their good behaviour, and was never designed to be a weekly paper. The Examiners, therefore, have no one to combat with at present, but their friend the Medley; the author of which paper, though he seems to be a man of good sense, and expresses it luckily enough now and then, is, I think, for the most part, perfectly a stranger to fine writing.* I presume I need not tell you, that The Examiner carries much the more sail, as it is supposed to be written by the direction, and under the eye, of some great persons who sit at the helm of affairs, and is consequently looked on as a sort of public notice which way they are steering us. The reputed author is Dr. Swift, with the assistance sometimes of Dr. Atterbury and Mr. Prior.

good pensions, is the true and only method toward the end proposed; in a letter to a gentleman, that mistook the doctor's project." And in the Medley following, stood this advertisement: "Whereas, since my last, there has been published a very ingenious pamphlet, called, "Reflections on Dr. Swift's Letter;" this has prevented the coming out of a pamphlet, entitled, "Reasons for not correcting, &c." which was advertised in my paper of Monday last, and was intended to be published the Thursday following." This was to have been called, "Reasons for not correcting, improving, and ascertaining, the English Tongue at this Time. In a Letter to Dr. Swift." See the Medley, No. 24. Rudely, however, as Dr. Swift was in many instances attacked by Mr. Maynwaring, it must be owned, he was the politest of his opponents. N.

* This reflection was certainly intended for Oldmixon, being by no means applicable to Mr. Maynwaring. N.

The Medley is said to be written by Mr. Oldmixon,* and supervised by Mr. Maynwaring,† who perhaps might entirely write those few papers which are so much better than the rest.‡

Before I proceed farther in the account of our weekly papers, it will be necessary to inform you, that, at the beginning of the winter, to the infinite surprise of all men, Mr. Steele flung up his Tattler; and, instead of Isaac Bickerstaff, Esq. subscribed himself Richard Steele to the last of those papers, after a handsome compliment to the town, for their kind acceptance of his endeavours to divert them. The chief reason he thought fit to give, for his leaving off writing, was, that, having been so long looked on in all public places and companies as the author of those papers, he found that his most intimate friends and acquaintance were in pain to

* Oldmixon concludes the *Whig Examiner* to have been principally the work of Mr. Maynwaring, as it was laid down to make room for the *Medley*. N.

† Arthur Maynwaring, Esq. born at Ightfield, in Shropshire, 1668, was educated at Shrewsbury, and, in 1705, sent to Christ Church, Oxford, to study the law, which he practised on his settling in London; but, coming early to an estate of about 800l. a year, he exchanged the bar for more pleasurable pursuits. He was from principle a strenuous Nonjuror; but soon relinquished those opinions from conviction. In the latter end of King William's reign, he was made a commissioner of the customs, through the interest of the duke of Somerset; and afterward, by Lord Godolphin, was appointed auditor of the imprest. He took an active part against Dr Sacheverell; published some little tracts on that occasion; and was the author of several political pieces, which are specified in his "Life and Posthumous Works," published by Mr. Oldmixon (who had assisted considerably in "The Medley") in 1715. He died Nov. 13, 1712. Mr. Maynwaring's "Medley" was laid down with Dr. Swift's "Examiner;" but both those publications were afterward resumed; the former (under the title of "The Medley and Flying Post") by Ridpath, a Scotchman; the latter by Oldisworth. N.

‡ This was exactly true. Mr. Oldmixon, in his Life of Mr. Maynwaring, attributes each number of the Medley to its proper writer; and see the Biographia Britannica, art. Maynwaring. N.

act or speak before him. The town was very far from being satisfied with this reason; and most people judged the true cause to be, either that he was quite spent, and wanted matter to continue his undertaking any longer, or that he laid it down as a sort of submission to, or composition with, the government, for some past offences; or, lastly, that he had a mind to vary his shape, and appear again in some new light.

However that were, his disappearing seemed to be bewailed as some general calamity; every one wanted so agreeable an amusement: and the coffee-houses began to be sensible, that the esquire's lucubrations alone had brought them more customers than all their other newspapers put together.

It must indeed be confessed, that never man threw up his pen under stronger temptations to have employed it longer: his reputation was at a greater height than, I believe, ever any living author's was before him. It is reasonable to suppose that his gains were proportionably considerable; every one read him with pleasure and good will; and the tories, in respect to his other good qualities, had almost forgiven his unaccountable imprudence in declaring against them. Lastly, it was highly improbable, if he threw off a character the ideas of which were so strongly impressed in every one's mind, however finely he might write in any new form, that he should meet with the same reception.

To give you my own thoughts of this gentleman's writings, I shall in the first place observe, that there is this noble difference between him and all the rest of our polite and gallant authors: the latter have endeavoured to please the age by falling in with them, and encouraging them in their fashionable vices, and false notions of things. It would have been a jest some time since, for a man to have as-

serted that any thing witty could be said in praise of a married state; or that devotion and virtue were any way necessary to the character of a fine gentleman. Bickerstaff ventured to tell the town, that they were a parcel of fops, fools, and vain coquettes; but in such a manner, as even pleased them, and made them more than half inclined to believe that he spoke truth.

Instead of complying with the false sentiments or vicious tastes of the age, either in morality, criticism, or good-breeding; he has boldly assured them, that they were altogether in the wrong, and commanded them, with an authority which perfectly well became him, to surrender themselves to his arguments for virtue and good sense.

It is incredible to conceive the effect his writings have had on the town; how many thousand follies they have either quite banished, or given a very great check to: how much countenance they have added to virtue and religion; how many people they have rendered happy, by showing them it was their own fault if they were not so; and lastly, how entirely they have convinced our fops and young fellows of the value and advantages of learning.

He has indeed rescued it out of the hands of pedants and fools, and discovered the true method of making it amiable and lovely to all mankind. In the dress he gives it, it is a most welcome guest at tea-tables and assemblies, and is relished and caressed by the merchants on the Change; accordingly, there is not a lady at court, nor a banker in Lombard-street, who is not verily persuaded, that Captain Steele is the greatest scholar and best casuist of any man in England.

Lastly, his writings have set all our wits and men of letters upon a new way of thinking, of which they had little or no notion before; and though we cannot yet say

that any of them have come up to the beauties of the original, I think we may venture to affirm, that every one of them writes and thinks much more justly than they did some time since.

"The vast variety of subjects which he has treated of in so different a manner, and yet all so perfectly well, made the world believe that it was impossible they should all come from the same hand.* This set every one upon guessing who was the squire's friend; and most people at first fancied it must be Dr. Swift; but it is now no longer a secret, that his only great and constant assistant was Mr. Addison.

This is that excellent friend to whom Mr. Steele owes so much, and who refuses to have his name set before those pieces which the greatest pens in England would be proud to own. Indeed, they would hardly add to this gentleman's reputation, whose works in Latin and English poetry long since convinced the world that he was the greatest master in Europe, of those two languages.†

* Dr. Felton tells us, "The grave and facetious 'Squire Bickerstaff hath drawn mankind in every dress, and every disguise of nature, in a style ever varying with the humours, fancies, and follies he describes;" that, "he hath shown himself a master in every turn of his pen, whether his subject be light or serious;" and, from his having "laid down the rules of common life with so much judgment, in such lively and agreeable language," recommends him as a model of manners and of style. N.

† "I may recommend Mr. Addison and Mr. Prior, as perfect patterns of true poetic writing. Mr. Addison is more laboured, like his great master Virgil: he hath weighed every word; nor is there any expression in all his lines, that can be changed for any juster, or more forcible than itself. Mr. Prior enjoys the freest and easiest Muse in the world, and perhaps is the only man who may rival Horace, in an admirable felicity of expression, both in the sublime and familiar way. Like our celebrated Cowley, he hath excelled in all kinds of poetry. In his works we meet an assembly of the Muses. Since the Roman Swan expired, none hath taken bolder and happier flights, or touched the lyre with a more masterly hand; and, since our Chaucer's days, none hath told a merry or heroic tale so well." Felton.

I am assured from good hands, that all the visions, and other tracts in that way of writing, with a very great number of the most exquisite pieces of wit and raillery throughout the lucubrations, are entirely of this gentleman's composing; which may in some measure account for that different genius which appears in the winter papers from those of the summer, at which time, as the Examiner often hinted, this friend of Mr. Steele was in Ireland.

Mr. Steele confesses, in his last volume of the Tattler, that he is obliged to Dr. Swift for his Town Shower, and the Description of the Morning; with some other hints received from him in private conversation.

I have also heard, that several of those letters which came as from unknown hands were written by Mr. Henley;* which is an answer to your query, who those friends are whom Mr. Steele speaks of in his last Tattler.

But to proceed with my account of our other papers. The expiration of Bickerstaff's Lucubrations was attended with much the same consequences as the death of Melibœus's ox in Virgil: as the latter engendered swarms of bees, the former immediately produced whole swarms of little satirical scribblers.

One of these authors called himself the Growler; and assured us, that, to make amends for Mr. Steele's silence,

* Anthony, son of Sir Robert Henley, of the Grange, was bred at Oxford; where he distinguished himself by an early taste for polite learning, and an intimate acquaintance with the ancient poets; which naturally exciting a congenial spirit, he became no inconsiderable writer. Being on all occasions a zealous asserter of liberty, he was the mover of the address for promoting Mr. Hoadly; and occasionally assisted in some of the whig publications. The 31st number of the Medley, in particular, is by his hand; as are many of the Tattlers, in the fifth volume. He affected a low simplicity in his writings; was remarkably happy in touching the manners and the passions; and died, much lamented, in August, 1711. N.

he was resolved to growl at us weekly, as long as we should think fit to give him any encouragement. Another gentleman, with more modesty, called his paper the Whisperer. And a third, to please the ladies, christened his the Telltale.

At the same time came out several Tattlers; each of which, with equal truth and wit, assured us that he was the genuine Isaac Bickerstaff.*

It may be observed, that when the 'squire laid down his pen, though he could not but foresee that several scribblers would soon snatch it up, which he might, one would think, easily have prevented, he scorned to take any further care about it, but left the field fairly open to any worthy successor. Immediately some of our wits were for forming themselves into a club, headed by one Mr. Harrison, and trying how they could "shoot in this bow of Ulysses;" but soon found that this sort of writing requires so fine and particular a manner of thinking, with so exact a knowledge of the world, as must make them utterly despair of success.

They seemed indeed at first to think, that what was only the garnish of the former Tattlers was that which recommended them, and not those substantial entertainments which they every where abound in.

Accordingly they were continually talking of their

* Dr. Swift, when he had written his celebrated "Predictions," being at a loss what name to prefix to them, observed a sign over a house where a locksmith dwelt, with Bickerstaff written under it; which being a name somewhat uncommon, he chose to call himself by it. It was afterward adopted by Mr. Steele, and retained by his successor Mr. Harrison.—"Upon Steele's leaving off, there were two or three Tattlers came out; and one of them holds on still, and to-day it advertised against Harrison's; and so there must be disputes, which are genuine, like the straps for razors." Journal to Stella, Jan. 13. 1710-11. N.

maid, nightcap, spectacles, and Charles Lillie. However, there were now and then some faint endeavours at humour, and sparks of wit; which the town, for want of better entertainment, was content to hunt after, through a heap of impertinences: but even those are at present become wholly invisible, and quite swallowed up in the blaze of the Spectator.

You may remember I told you before, that one cause assigned for the laying down the Tattler was want of matter; and, indeed, this was the prevailing opinion in town, when we were surprised all at once by a paper called the Spectator, which was promised to be continued every day, and was written in so excellent a style, with so nice a judgment, and such a noble profusion of wit and humour, that it was not difficult to determine it could come from no other hands but those which had penned the Lucubrations.

This immediately alarmed these gentlemen; who (as it is said Mr. Steele phrases it) had "the censorship in commission." They found the new Spectator come on like a torrent, and swept away all before him; they despaired ever to equal him in wit, humour, or learning (which had been their true and certain way of opposing him) and therefore rather chose to fall on the author, and to call out for help to all good christians, by assuring them, again and again, that they were the first, original, true, and undisputed Isaac Bickerstaff.

Meanwhile, the Spectator, whom we regard as our shelter from that flood of false wit and impertinence which was breaking in upon us, is in every one's hand, and a constant topic for our morning conversation at tea-tables and coffee-houses. We had at first, indeed, no manner of notion, how a diurnal paper could be continu-

ed in the spirit and style of our present Spectators;* but, to our no small surprise, we find them still rising upon us, and can only wonder from whence so prodigious a run of wit and learning can proceed; since some of our best judges seem to think that they have hitherto, in general, outshone even the 'squire's first Tattlers. Most people fancy, from their frequency, that they must be composed by a society: I, with all, assign the first place to Mr. Steele and his friend.

I have often thought that the conjunction of those two great geniuses (who seem to stand in a class by themselves, so high above all our other wits) resembles that of two famous statesmen, in a late reign, whose characters are very well expressed in their two mottos, PRODESSE QUAM CONSPICI;† and OTIUM CUM DIGNITATE.‡ Accordingly the first was continually at work behind the curtain; drew up and prepared all those schemes and designs, which the latter still drove on; and stood out exposed to the world, to receive its praises or censures.

Meantime, all our unbiassed well-wishers to learning are in hopes, that the known temper and prudence of one of these gentlemen, will hinder the other from ever launching out into party, and rendering that wit which is at present a common good, odious and ungrateful to the better part of the nation.

* The ablest of our modern writers, who hath himself succeeded so happily in the Rambler, thus characterizes the Spectator: "It comprises precepts of criticism, sallies of invention, descriptions of life, and lectures of virtue; it employs wit in the cause of truth, and makes elegance subservient to piety: it has now for more than half a century supplied the English nation, in a great measure, with principles of speculation, and rules of practice; and given Addison a claim to be numbered among the benefactors of mankind." N.

† The motto of Lord Somers. N.

‡ That of the earl of Halifax. N.

If this piece of imprudence does not spoil so excellent a paper, I propose to myself the highest satisfaction in reading it with you, over a dish of tea, every morning next winter.

As we have yet had nothing new since the Spectator;* it only remains for me to assure you, that I am Yours, &c.

J. G.

P. S. Upon a review of my letter, I find I have quite forgotten the British Apollo;† which might possibly happen from its having of late retreated out of this end of the town into the city; where I am informed, however, that it still recommends itself by deciding wagers at cards, and giving good advice to the shopkeepers and their apprentices.

* "The Spectators are printed in a larger and a smaller volume; so I believe they are going to leave them off; and indeed people grow weary of them, though they are often prettily written." Journal to Stella, Nov. 2, 1712.—We fear there was (to say the best of it) some prejudice in this prediction. A similar reflection is thrown out on the Tattler, in p. 166. N.

† "The British Apollo, or Curious Amusements for the Ingenious; to which are added, the most material Occurrences, foreign and domestic Performed by a Society of Gentlemen." This paper, which was published twice a week, began Feb. 13, 1708; and was continued on that plan till March 26, 1711, when three folio volumes were completed: after that time, it got into a fresh channel, and sunk into obscurity. N.

DR. SWIFT'S REMARKS*

On "The first Fifteen Psalms of David translated into † Lyric Verse. Proposed as an Essay supplying the Perspicuity and Coherence according to the Modern Art of Poetry; not known to have been attempted before ‡ in any Language. With a Preface containing some Observations of the great and general Defectives of || the present Version in Greek, Latin, and English; by Dr. [James] Gibbs.§ London, printed by J. Mathews, for J. Bartley, over-against Gray's Inn, in Holborn. 1701."

† Bagpipe. ‡ Nor I hope ever will again. || this and § Sternholdides. SWIFT.

* By a memorandum on the first page it appears that these Remarks were thought valuable by one who must be allowed to have been of no inconsiderable rank both as a poet and a humourist: "The following manuscript was literally copied from the printed original, found in the library of Dr. J. Swift, dean of St. Patrick's, Dublin. The marginal notes and parodies were written by the dean's own hand, except such as are distinguished with this mark, (φ) with which I am only chargeable.

"Witness my hand, this 25th day of February, 1745. WILLIAM DUNKIN.

"N. B. The original was by me presented to his excellency Philip Dormer Stanhope, earl of Chesterfield, lord lieutenant general and general governor of Ireland. W. D."

DR. GIBBS.

PSALM OF DAVID.(1)

Comparing the different state of the righteous and the wicked, both in this and the next world.

THRICE happy he that doth refuse
With *impious* (2) *sinners* to combine;
Who ne'er their wicked way pursues,
And does the sinners *seat* (3) *decline.*

But still to learn and to obey
The law of God is his delight,
In that employs himself all day,
And reads and thinks thereon at (4) night.

For as a tree, whose spreading root
By some prolific stream is fed,
Produces (5) fair and lively fruit,
And numerous boughs adorn its head;

DR. SWIFT.

(1) I warn the reader that this is a lie, both here and all over this book; for these are not the Psalms of David, but of Dr. Gibbs.

(2) But, I suppose, with *pious* sinners a man may combine safely enough.

(3) What part of speech is it?

(4) A man must have some time to sleep; so that I will change this verse thus:

"And thinks and dreams thereon all night."

(5) Look ye, you must thin the boughs at the top, or your fruit will be neither fair nor timely.

DR. GIBBS.

Whose very (6) leaves tho' storms descend,
In lively verdure still appear:
Such blessings always shall attend
The man that does the Lord revere.

DR. SWIFT.

(6) Why, what other part of a tree appears in a lively verdure, beside the leaves? Read,

These very leaves on which you spend
Your woful stuff, may serve for squibs;
Such blessings always shall attend
The madrigals of Dr. Gibbs.

The above may serve for a tolerable specimen of Swift's Remarks. The whole should be given, if it were possible to make them intelligible without copying the version which is ridiculed; a labour for which our readers would scarcely thank us. A few detached stanzas, however, with the dean's notes on them, shall be transcribed.

DR. GIBBS.

Why do the heathen nations rise,
And in mad tumults join!
Confederate kings vain plots (1) devise
Against the Almighty's reign!

DR. SWIFT.

(1) I don't believe that ever kings entered into plots and confederacies against the reign of God Almighty.

DR. GIBBS.

But those that do thy laws refuse,
In pieces thou shalt break;
(2) And with an iron sceptre bruise
The disobedient (3) *neck*.

Ye earthly kings, the caution *hear*,
Ye rulers, *learn* the same;(4)
Serve God with reverence, and with *fear*(5)
His joyful praise proclaim.

(1) For should the madness of his foes
Th' avenging God incense,
Happy are they that can repose
In him their confidence.(2)

DR. SWIFT.

(2) After a man is broken in pieces, it is no great matter to have his neck bruised.

(3) Neak.

(4) Rulers must *learn* it, but kings may only *hear* it.

(5) Very proper, to make a joyful proclamation with fear.

(1) For should the foes of David's ape
Provoke his gray-goose quills,
Happy are they that can escape
The vengeance of his pills.

(2) Admirably reasoned and connected!

Dr. Gibbs.

No fears shall then my soul depress,*
Though thus my enemies increase:
[3] And therefore now arise, O Lord,*
And graciously thy help afford.

And *thus* [4] to grant a sure defence
Belongs to God's [5] omnipotence.

But you, my frail [6] malicious foes,
Who do my power despise,

Dr. Swift.

* Depress, Lord, Scotice.

(3) He desires God's help because he is not afraid of his enemies; others, I think, usually desire it when they *are* afraid.

(4) The doctor has a mighty affection for the particle *thus*: he uses it four times in this (the 3d) Psalm, and one hundred times in other places; and always wrong.

(5) That is as much as to say, that he that can do all things can defend a man; which I take to be an undoubted truth.

(6) Are they malicious out of frailty, or frail out of malice?

DR. GIBBS.

Vainly how long will ye oppose,
And [7] falsely calumnize !

Since those alone the Lord has blest
Who do from sin refrain,
He therefore grants what I request,[8]
And hears when I [9] complain.

Then shall my soul with more divine
And solid joys abound ;
Than they with stores of corn and wine,
Those earthly riches, crown'd.[10]

DR. SWIFT.

(7) That is, they say *false* things *falsely*.—I will discover the doctor's secret of making coherence and connexions in the Psalms, that he brags of in his title and preface : he lays violent hands on certain particles (such as, *and*, *when*, *since*, *for*, *but*, *thus*, &c.) and presses them to his service on all occasions, sore against their wills, and without any regard whether the sense will admit them or not.

(8) It is plain the doctor never requested to be a poet.

(9) If your requests be granted, why do you complain ?

(10) I have heard of a crown or garland of corn ; but a crown of wine is new, and can hardly be explained, unless we suppose the wine to be in icicles.

DR. SWIFT.

(1) And yet, to show I tell no fibs,
Thou hast left me in thrall
To Hopkins eke, and doctor Gibbs
The vilest rogue of all.

(2) Ay, and *open* foes too; or his repose would not be very calm.

(3) Thy heavy hand restrain;
Have mercy, Dr. Gibbs:
Do not, I pray thee, paper stain
With rhymes retail'd in dribbs

(4) That bit is a most glorious botch.

(5) The squeaking of a hoggrel.

(6) To listen to thy doggrel.

DR. GIBBS.

And thus confiding, Lord, in thee,
I take my calm repose [1];
For thou each night protectest me,
From all my [2] treacherous foes.

Thy heavy hand restrain;
[3] With mercy, Lord, correct:
Do not ([4] as if in high disdain)
My helpless soul reject.

For how shall I sustain
[5] Those ills which now I bear?
My vitals are consum'd with pain,
[6] My soul oppress'd with care!

If this piece of imprudence does not spoil so excellent a paper, I propose to myself the highest satisfaction in reading it with you, over a dish of tea, every morning next winter.

As we have yet had nothing new since the Spectator;* it only remains for me to assure you, that I am Yours, &c.

J. G.

P. S. Upon a review of my letter, I find I have quite forgotten the British Apollo;† which might possibly happen from its having of late retreated out of this end of the town into the city; where I am informed, however, that it still recommends itself by deciding wagers at cards, and giving good advice to the shopkeepers and their apprentices.

* "The Spectators are printed in a larger and a smaller volume; so I believe they are going to leave them off; and indeed people grow weary of them, though they are often prettily written." Journal to Stella, Nov. 2, 1712.—We fear there was (to say the best of it) some prejudice in this prediction. A similar reflection is thrown out on the Tattler, in p. 166. N.

† "The British Apollo, or Curious Amusements for the Ingenious; to which are added, the most material Occurrences, foreign and domestic Performed by a Society of Gentlemen." This paper, which was published twice a week, began Feb. 13, 1708; and was continued on that plan till March 26, 1711, when three folio volumes were completed: after that time, it got into a fresh channel, and sunk into obscurity. N.

DR. SWIFT'S REMARKS*

On "The first Fifteen Psalms of David translated into † Lyric Verse. Proposed as an Essay supplying the Perspicuity and Coherence according to the Modern Art of Poetry; not known to have been attempted before ‡ in any Language. With a Preface containing some Observations of the great and general Defectives of || the present Version in Greek, Latin, and English; by Dr. [James] Gibbs.§ London, printed by J. Mathews, for J. Bartley, over-against Gray's Inn, in Holborn. 1701."

† Bagpipe. ‡ Nor I hope ever will again. || this and § Sternholdides. SWIFT.

* By a memorandum on the first page it appears that these Remarks were thought valuable by one who must be allowed to have been of no inconsiderable rank both as a poet and a humourist: "The following manuscript was literally copied from the printed original, found in the library of Dr. J. Swift, dean of St. Patrick's, Dublin. The marginal notes and parodies were written by the dean's own hand, except such as are distinguished with this mark, (φ) with which I am only chargeable.

"Witness my hand, this 25th day of February, 1745. WILLIAM DUNKIN.

"N. B. The original was by me presented to his excellency Philip Dormer Stanhope, earl of Chesterfield, lord lieutenant general and general governor of Ireland. W. D."

DR. GIBBS.

PSALM OF DAVID.(1)

Comparing the different state of the righteous and the wicked, both in this and the next world.

THRICE happy he that doth refuse
With *impious* (2) *sinners* to combine;
Who ne'er their wicked way pursues,
And does the sinners *seat* (3) *decline*.

But still to learn and to obey
The law of God is his delight,
In that employs himself all day,
And reads and thinks thereon at (4) night.

For as a tree, whose spreading root
By some prolific stream is fed,
Produces (5) fair and lively fruit,
And numerous boughs adorn its head;

DR. SWIFT.

(1) I warn the reader that this is a lie, both here and all over this book; for these are not the Psalms of David, but of Dr. Gibbs.

(2) But, I suppose, with *pious* sinners a man may combine safely enough.

(3) What part of speech is it?

(4) A man must have some time to sleep; so that I will change this verse thus:

"And thinks and dreams thereon all night."

(5) Look ye, you must thin the boughs at the top, or your fruit will be neither fair nor timely.

DR. GIBBS.	DR. SWIFT.
Whose very (6) leaves tho' storms descend, In lively verdure still appear : Such blessings always shall attend The man that does the Lord revere.	(6) Why, what other part of a tree appears in a lively verdure, beside the leaves? Read, These very leaves on which you spend Your woful stuff, may serve for squibs; Such blessings always shall attend The madrigals of Dr. Gibbs.

The above may serve for a tolerable specimen of Swift's Remarks. The whole should be given, if it were possible to make them intelligible without copying the version which is ridiculed; a labour for which our readers would scarcely thank us. A few detached stanzas, however, with the dean's notes on them, shall be transcribed.

DR. GIBBS.	DR. SWIFT.
Why do the heathen nations rise, And in mad tumults join ! Confederate kings vain plots (1) devise Against the Almighty's reign !	(1) I don't believe that ever kings entered into plots and confederacies against the reign of God Almighty.

DR. GIBBS.

But those that do thy laws refuse,
In pieces thou shalt break;
(2) And with an iron sceptre bruise
The disobedient (3) *neck.*

Ye earthly kings, the caution *hear*,
Ye rulers, *learn* the same;(4)
Serve God with reverence, and with *fear*(5)
His joyful praise proclaim.

(1) For should the madness of his foes
Th' avenging God incense,
Happy are they that can repose
In him their confidence.(2)

DR. SWIFT.

(2) After a man is broken in pieces, it is no great matter to have his neck bruised.

(3) Neak.

(4) Rulers must *learn* it, but kings may only *hear* it.

(5) Very proper, to make a joyful proclamation with fear.

(1) For should the foes of
David's ape
Provoke his gray-goose
quills,
Happy are they that can
escape
The vengeance of his pills.
(2) Admirably reasoned and connected!

DR. GIBBS.

No fears shall then my soul depress,*
Though thus my enemies increase:
[3] And therefore now arise, O Lord,*
And graciously thy help afford.

And *thus* [4] to grant a sure defence
Belongs to God's [5] omnipotence.

But you, my frail [6] malicious foes,
Who do my power despise,

DR. SWIFT.

* Depresse, Loard, Scotice.

(3) He desires God's help because he is not afraid of his enemies; others, I think, usually desire it when they *are* afraid.

(4) The doctor has a mighty affection for the particle *thus*: he uses it four times in this (the 3d) Psalm, and one hundred times in other places; and always wrong.

(5) That is as much as to say, that he that can do all things can defend a man; which I take to be an undoubted truth.

(6) Are they malicious out of frailty, or frail out of malice?

DR. GIBBS.

Vainly how long will ye oppose,
And [7] falsely calumnize!

Since those alone the Lord has blest
Who do from sin refrain,
He therefore grants what I request,[8]
And hears when I [9] complain.

Then shall my soul with more divine
And solid joys abound;
Than they with stores of corn and wine,
Those earthly riches, crown'd.[10]

DR. SWIFT.

(7) That is, they say *false* things *falsely*.—I will discover the doctor's secret of making coherence and connexions in the Psalms, that he brags of in his title and preface: he lays violent hands on certain particles (such as, *and*, *when*, *since*, *for*, *but*, *thus*, &c.) and presses them to his service on all occasions, sore against their wills, and without any regard whether the sense will admit them or not.

(8) It is plain the doctor never requested to be a poet.

(9) If your requests be granted, why do you complain?

(10) I have heard of a crown or garland of corn; but a crown of wine is new, and can hardly be explained, unless we suppose the wine to be in icicles.

And thus confiding, Lord, in thee,
I take my calm repose [1];
For thou each night protectest me,
From all my [2] treacherous foes.

Thy heavy hand restrain;
[3] With mercy, Lord, correct:
Do not ([4] as if in high disdain)
My helpless soul reject.

For how shall I sustain
[5] Those ills which now I bear?
My vitals are consum'd with pain,
[6] My soul oppress'd with care?

(1) And yet, to show I tell no fibs,
Thou hast left me in thrall
To Hopkins eke, and doctor Gibbs
The vilest rogue of all.

(2) Ay, and *open* foes too; or his repose would not be very calm.

(3) Thy heavy hand restrain;
Have mercy, Dr. Gibbs:
Do not, I pray thee, paper stain
With rhymes retail'd in dribbs

(4) That bit is a most glorious botch.

(5) The squeaking of a hoggrel.

(6) To listen to thy doggrel.

DR. GIBBS.

Lord, I have pray'd in [7] vain,
So long, so much opprest;
My very [8] cries increase my pain,
And tears prevent my rest:

These do my sight impair,
And flowing eyes decay;
While to my enemies I fear
Thus [9] to become a prey.

If I've not spar'd him, though he's grown
My causeless [1] enemy;
Then let my life and fortune [2] crown
Become to him a prey.

But, Lord, thy kind assistance [3] lend;
Arise in my defence:
According to thy laws [4] contend
For injur'd innocence.

DR. SWIFT.

(7) The doctor must mean himself; for, I hope, David never thought so.

(8) Then he is a dunce for crying.

(9) That is, he is afraid of becoming a prey to his enemies while his eyes are sore.

(1) If he be grown his *causeless* enemy, he is no longer *guiltless*.

(2) He gives a thing before he has it, and gives it to him that has it already; for Saul is the person meant.

(3) But why *lend*? does he design to return it back when he has done with it?

(4) Profane rascal! he makes it a struggle and contention between God and the wicked,

DR. GIBBS.

That all the nations that oppose
  May then confess thy power;
Therefore assist my righteous cause,
  That they may thee adore:
For equal judgment, Lord, to thee,
  The nations [1] all submit;
Be therefore [2] merciful to me,
  And my just soul acquit [3].

Thus, by God's gracious providence [4],
  I'm still preserv'd secure,
Who all the good and just defends
  With a resistless [5] power.

DR. SWIFT.

(1) Yet in the very verse before, he talks of nations that *oppose*.

(2) because all nations submit to God, therefore God must be merciful to Dr. Gibbs.

(3) Of what?

Poor David never could acquit
  A criminal like thee,
Against his Psalms who could commit
  Such wicked poetry.

(4) Observe the connexion.

(5) That's right, doctor; but there will be no contending, as you desired a while ago.

'Tis wonderful that Providence
  Should save thee from the halter,
Who hast in numbers without sense
  Burlesqu'd the holy Psalter.

DR. GIBBS.

All men he does with justice view,
And their iniquity
With direful vengeance can pursue,
Or patiently [6] pas- by.

Lo! now th' inflictions [7] they design'd
By others to be borne,
Even all the mischiefs [8] in their mind,
Do on themselves return.

O'er all the birds that mount the air,
And fish that in the floods appear [9].

Confounded at the sight of thee,
My foes are put to flight [1].
Thus thou, great God of equity,
Dost still assert my right [2].

DR. SWIFT.

(6) That is no great mark of viewing them with justice. God has wiser ends for passing by his vengeance on the wicked, you profane dunce!

(7) Ay, but what sort of things are these inflictions?

(8) If the mischiefs be in their mind, what need they return on themselves; are they not there already?

(9) Those, I think, are not very many: they are good fish when they are caught, but till then we have no great sway over them.

(1) The doctor is mistaken; for, when people are confounded, they cannot fly.

(2) Against Sternhold and Hopkins.

DR. GIBBS.

But God eternally remains,
  [3] Fixt in his throne on high,
And to the world from thence ordains
  [4] Impartial equity.

And thus consider still, O Lord,
  The justice of my cause;
Who often hast my life [1] restor'd
  From death's devouring jaws.
And from the barbarous [2] paths they tread,
  No acts of providence
Can e'er oblige them to recede,
  Or stop [3] their bold offense.

DR. SWIFT.

(3) That is false and profane: God is not fixed any where.

(4) Did any body ever hear of *partial* equity?

(1) Nothing is restored, but what has been taken away; so that he has been often raised from the dead, if this be true.

(2) The author should first have premised what sort of paths were properly barbarous. I suppose they must be very deep or dirty, or very rugged and stony; both which I myself have heard travellers call barbarous roads.

(3) Which is the way to stop an offence? would you have it stopt like a bottle, or a thief?

DR. GIBBS.

And on their impious heads will pour
Of snares [4] and flames a dismal shower;
And this their bitter cup shall be
[5] To drink to all eternity.

[6] But they were all perverted grown,
Polluted all with blood;
And other impious crimes: not one
Was either just [7] or good.

Are they so stupid [8] then, said [9] God,
Who thus my [1] saints devour!
These [2] crimes have they not understood,
Nor thought upon my power.

DR. SWIFT.

(4) A shower of snares on a man's head would do wonderful execution. However, I grant it is a scurvy thing enough to swallow them.

(5) To taste the doctor's poetry.

(6) But they were all perverted grown,
In spite of Dr. Gibbs's blood:
Of all his impious strains not one
Was either just or good.

(7) For a man, it seems, may be good, and not just.

(8) The fault was not that they devoured saints, but that they were stupid. Q. Whether stupidity makes men devour saints, or devouring saints makes a man stupid? I believe the latter, because they may be apt to lie heavy on one's stomach.

(9) Clod. (1) Strains.
(2) Chimes.

DR. GIBBS.

[3] O, that his aid we now might have
From Sion's holy hill,
That God the captive just would save,
And glad all Israel!

All those that lead a life like this
Shall reign in everlasting bliss [9].

DR. SWIFT.

(3) And O that every parish clerk,
Who hums what Brady cribs
From Hopkins, would attend this work,
And glad the heart with Gibbs.
(9) And so the doctor now may kiss — ——!

FINIS.

Fiddling Impudent Nauseous Illiterate Scoundrel Scot
Foolish Idle Nonsensical Ignorant Sott.

At the end of the MS. is the following note.

"The above was written from the manuscript mentioned in the first page, now in the hands of Nicholas Coyne, Esq. being the only copy in the kingdom of Ireland; he having purchased the original, and afterward generously given it to his friend Dr. Dunkin, finding the doctor extremely uneasy at the disappointment the earl of Chesterfield was like to meet with, as he had promised the earl to attend the auction, and procure it for him at any price; and is now transcribed by Neale Molloy, Esq. of Dublin, by the favour of the said Nicholas Coyne his brother-in-law, and sent by him to his kinsman and dear friend Charles Molloy of London, Esquire."

"Dublin, May 26, 1748."

TRIFLES.

CONSULTATION OF FOUR PHYSICIANS UPON A LORD THAT WAS DYING.*

First Doctor.

Is his Honour sic? Præ lætus felis pulse. It do es beat veris loto de.

Second Doctor. No notis as qui cassi e ver fel tu metri it. Inde edit is as fastas an alarum, ora fire bellat nitr.

Third Doctor. It is veri hei!

Fourth Doctor. Noto contra dictu in my juge mentitis veri loto de. Itis as orto maladi sum callet. [Here e ver id octo reti resto a par lori na mel an coli post ure.]

First Doctor. It is a me gri mas I opi ne.

Second Doctor. No docto rite quit fora quin si. Heris a plane sim tomo fit. Sorites Para celsus: Præ re adit.

* As Swift did not partake of the usual amusements of the world, for recreation, he indulged himself in various sports and whims of fancy. Among others he was fond of a new species of composition, which consisted all of Latin words, but by allowing for false spelling, and running the words into each other, the sentences would contain good sense in English. It was thought some specimens of this singular mode of writing would not be unacceptable to the reader. I shall here point out, in the two first sentences, the manner in which they are to be read into English.

First Doctor.

Is his honour sick? Pray let us feel his pulse. It does beat very slow to day.

Second Doctor. No, no, 'tis as quick as I ever felt; you may try it. Indeed it is as fast as an alarum, or a fire bell at night, &c. S.

Mr. GIBBS.

Lord, I have pray'd in [7] vain,
So long, so much opprest;
My very [8] cries increase my pain,
And tears prevent my rest:

These do my sight impair,
And flowing eyes decay;
While to my enemies I fear
Thus [9] to become a prey.

If I've not spar'd him, though he's grown
My causeless [1] enemy
Then let my life and fortune [2] crown
Become to him a prey.

But, Lord, thy kind assistance [3] lend;
Arise in my defence:
According to thy laws [4] contend
For injur'd innocence.

DR. SWIFT.

(7) The doctor must mean himself; for, I hope, David never thought so.

(8) Then he is a dunce for crying.

(9) That is, he is afraid of becoming a prey to his enemies while his eyes are sore.

(1) If he be grown his *causeless* enemy, he is no longer *guiltless*.

(2) He gives a thing before he has it, and gives it to him that has it already; for Saul is the person meant.

(3) But why *lend*? does he design to return it back when he has done with it?

(4) Profane rascal! he makes it a struggle and contention between God and the wicked.

DR. GIBBS.

That all the nations that oppose
  May then confess thy power;
Therefore assist my righteous cause,
  That they may thee adore:
For equal judgment, Lord, to thee,
  The nations [1] all submit;
Be therefore [2] merciful to me,
  And my just soul acquit [3].

Thus, by God's gracious providence [4],
  I'm still preserv'd secure,
Who all the good and just defends
  With a resistless [5] power.

DR. SWIFT.

(1) Yet in the very verse before, he talks of nations that *oppose*.
(2) because all nations submit to God, therefore God must be merciful to Dr. Gibbs.
(3) Of what?
Poor David never could acquit
  A criminal like thee,
Against his Psalms who could commit
  Such wicked poetry.
(4) Observe the connexion.
(5) That's right, doctor; but there will be no contending, as you desired a while ago.
'Tis wonderful that Providence
  Should save thee from the halter,
Who hast in numbers without sense
  Burlesqu'd the holy Psalter.

DR. GIBBS.

All men he does with justice view,
And their iniquity
With direful vengeance can pursue,
Or patiently [6] pass by.

Lo! now th' inflictions [7] they design'd
By others to be borne,
Even all the mischiefs [8] in their mind,
Do on themselves return.

O'er all the birds that mount the air,
And fish that in the floods appear [9].

Confounded at the sight of thee,
My foes are put to flight [1].
Thus thou, great God of equity,
Dost still assert my right [2].

DR. SWIFT.

(6) That is no great mark of viewing them with justice. God has wiser ends for passing by his vengeance on the wicked, you profane dunce!

(7) Ay, but what sort of things are these inflictions?

(8) If the mischiefs be in their mind, what need they return on themselves; are they not there already?

(9) Those, I think, are not very many: they are good fish when they are caught, but till then we have no great sway over them.

(1) The doctor is mistaken; for, when people are confounded, they cannot fly.

(2) Against Sternhold and Hopkins.

DR. GIBBS.

But God eternally remains,
  [3] Fixt in his throne on high,
And to the world from thence ordains
  [4] Impartial equity.

And thus consider still, O Lord,
  The justice of my cause;
Who often hast my life [1] restor'd
  From death's devouring jaws.
And from the barbarous [2] paths they tread,
  No acts of providence
Can e'er oblige them to recede,
  Or stop [3] their bold offence.

DR. SWIFT.

(3) That is false and profane: God is not fixed any where.

(4) Did any body ever hear of *partial* equity?

(1) Nothing is restored, but what has been taken away; so that he has been often raised from the dead, if this be true.

(2) The author should first have premised what sort of paths were properly barbarous. I suppose they must be very deep or dirty, or very rugged and stony; both which I myself have heard travellers call barbarous roads.

(3) Which is the way to stop an offence? would you have it stopt like a bottle, or a thief?

DR. GIBBS,

And on their impious heads will pour
Of snares [4] and flames a dismal shower;
And this their bitter cup shall be
[5] To drink to all eternity.

[6] But they were all perverted grown,
Polluted all with blood;
And other impious crimes: not one
Was either just [7] or good.

Are they so stupid [8] then, said [9] God,
Who thus my [1] saints devour!
These [2] crimes have they not understood,
Nor thought upon my power.

DR. SWIFT.

(4) A shower of snares on a man's head would do wonderful execution. However, I grant it is a scurvy thing enough to swallow them.

(5) To taste the doctor's poetry.

(6) But they were all perverted grown,
In spite of Dr. Gibbs's blood:
Of all his impious strains not one
Was either just or good.

(7) For a man, it seems, may be good, and not just.

(8) The fault was not that they devoured saints, but that they were stupid. Q. Whether stupidity makes men devour saints, or devouring saints makes a man stupid? I believe the latter, because they may be apt to lie heavy on one's stomach.

(9) Clod. (1) Strains.
(2) Chimes.

DR. GIBBS.

[3] O, that his aid we now might have
From Sion's holy hill,
That God the captive just would save,
And glad all Israel!

All those that lead a life like this
Shall reign in everlasting bliss [9].

DR. SWIFT.

(3) And O that every parish clerk,
Who hums what Brady cribs
From Hopkins, would attend this work,
And glad the heart with Gibbs.
(9) And so the doctor now may kiss — ——!

FINIS.

Fiddling Impudent Nauseous Illiterate Scoundrel Scot
Foolish Idle Nonsensical Ignorant Sott.

Sate I sope I nor sight ha' shown um: add fine 'em proper and 'um East. Valiant a Mice I Vestry, eat you in Shoe pair vally Ass.

Ah my Cuz vest are.

Day can us.

LIST OF UNGRATEFUL—GRATEFUL—INDIFFERENT—AND DOUBTFUL.

Abp. of *Dublin* (Dr. *King.*)	*u.*	Mr. *Walls*,	*u.*
Mr. *Read*,	*d. g.*	*Humphry May*,	*u.*
Captain *Bernege*,	*g.*	at last,	*g.*
Mr. *Harrison*,	*d. g.*	Dean of *Down*, *Pratt*,	*u.*
Mr. *Fiddes*,	*i.*	Mr. *Berkeley*,	*u.*
L. Pr. (Lord Primate *Marsh*)	*g.*	Mr. *Steele*,	*u.*
Mr. *Forbes*,	*u.*	Mr. *Robert Pooley*,	*d.*
Mr. *Earber*,	*u.*	Mr. *Higgins*,	*u.*
Mr. *Tooke*,	*g.*	*John Grattan*,	*g.*
M—M—(Mrs. *Manley.*)	*g.*	*Robert Grattan*,	*g.*
Dr. *Sacheverell*,	*i.*	Dr. *Delany*,	*i.* partly *g.*
Mr. *Trapp*,	*i.*	Mr. *Lightburn*,	*u.*
Mr. *Smyth*,	*i.*	*Charles Grattan*,	*g.*
Dr. St— (Bp. *Stearne*,)	*u.*	Mr. *Curtis*,	*g.*
Mr. *Stratford*,	*i.*	Mr. *Corbet*,	*i.*
Mr *Ford*,	*g.*	Mr. *Nisbit*,	*u.*
Mr. *Pope*,	*g.*	Mr. *James Stopford*,	*g.*
Mr. *Gay*,	*g.*	Dr. *Sheridan*,	*g.*
Dr. *Parnell*,	*u. d.*	Queen *C——*,	*u.*
Mr. *Manley* (the Postmaster,)	*u.*	Mr. *Wood*,	*g.*
Dr. *Raymond*,	*u.*	Sir ——,	*u.*
Mr. *Warburton* (Curate at *Lamer.*)	*i.*	Mrs. *Barber*,	*g.*

INDEX

TO

THE TWENTY-FOUR VOLUMES

OF

DR. SWIFT'S WORKS.

INDEX.

Abbey lands—In Queen Mary's time, the grantees confirmed in possession of them by the pope, vol. viii, page 109.

Abercorn, Lord—Swift secretly an advocate for him in his distress, xxii. 167.

Abingdon, Earl of, his character, vi. 169.

Absurdities, public—In Ireland, xiii. 13. In England, xiv. 231.

Academy—Description of one to be erected for wits, iii. 51. Of projectors at Lagado, ix. 200. A political one established by the king of France, xvi. 110.

Acheson, Sir Arthur—xvii. 236. Verses on occasion of Dr. Swift's visit to his seat, xi. 69—83. His lady's complaint against the Dean, 76. Estimate of the value of a grant made to him of a barrack upon his estate, xiii. 88. Lets a farm to the Dean, called afterward Drapier's Hill, xi. 169, 170. Highly offended by the Dean, xvii. 82.

Action—Its use to a public speaker, viii. 159. More prevalent, even when improper, than all the reason and argument in the world without it, 163.

Addison, Mr.—His character, xi 138. xv. 68. One of the few poets who made a proper use of the sacred writings, viii. 62. Purchased the place of keeper of the records in Bermingham's tower, the salary of which he got raised from ten pounds to four hundred, xii. 162. Went to Ireland in 1708, as secretary to Lord Wharton, xv. 68, 78. Where he soon distinguished Stella's merit, xiv. 249. Wrote the Whig Examiner in conjunction with Mr. Maynwaring, xxiv. 158. Gave his Travels to Swift, with an elegant inscription, i. 120. Swift's friendship for him, vii. 17. xxi. 91, 138. xxii. 164. His sister, xxi. 45. His popularity, 32. His pride hurt, at being under obligations to Swift for assisting Steele; yet solicits him for an office for Philips, 92. Coldness between him and Swift, 123, 162.

Address of the House of Lords to the Queen, vi. 355.

Addresses, from all parts of the kingdom, the true sense of the nation, v. 95—184. The folly of the address against making any peace without the restitution of Spain, 192. The true meaning and design of it, *ibid.*

Egyptians—Arts and sciences derived to us from them and the Indians, xxiii. 106

Æolists—Held wind to be the original cause of all things, iii. 136. Their doctrine consisted of two and thirty points, 137. The philosophers among them delivered to their pupils all their opinions by eructation, 138. Their gods, 139. Their manner of performing their mysteries and rites, 140; which were frequently managed by female priests, 141. And this custom still kept up by some of the modern Æolists, *ibid.*

Æschines—His proof of the power of eloquence, viii. 159.

Affairs—Free Thoughts on the present State of, vi. 231.

Aghrim—Valour of the Irish at the battle of, xviii. 129.

Aglionby, Dr—His character, vi. 176.
Agriculture—Greatly neglected and discouraged in Ireland, xii. 61. 64. 254. The improvement of it, a subject worthy the highest inquiry, 256. xx 153. Without the encouragement of it, any country, however blessed by nature, must continue poor, xii. 256.
Ague—A disease little known in Ireland, xxi. 297.
Aid, (for marrying the king's eldest daughter.)—How levied, vii. 256.
Ailabie, John, made a speech against Swift in the House of Commons, x. 118.
Alberoni, Parson—Extract from a work of Mr. Gordon's under that title, xxiv. 143
Alcibiades—The consequence of the impeachment of him by the Athenian people, ii. 292.
Ale—More ancient than wine, and by whom invented, iii. 259. That of Wexford famous, xxi. 245.
Alexander the Great—Honourably distinguished by Swift, viii. 178. A reflection on the manner of his death, ix. 218. An instance of his magnanimity, xiv. 226.
Alexandrine verses—Swift's dislike to them, xix. 151.
Allegiance—Reciprocal with protection, though not with preferment, vi. 127.
Allen, Joshua, lord—xix. 134. His character, xiii. 77. See Traulus. The Dean's advertisement in his defence against him, xvii. 282.
Alley, The—A poem, in imitation of Spenser, xxiv. 4.
Alliance—The principal cause of the grand alliance between the Emperor, England, and the States General, v. 208. xxiii. 163. The parties in it agree to furnish near two hundred thousand men, exclusive of garrisons, v. 288. vii. 117. Afterward the number of forces increased, and the English bore an unequal proportion, v 289. vii. 120. The English to bear five eighths in the sea service, and the Dutch three, v. 290. vii. 117. The English to pay two hundred thousand crowns a year to the Prussian troops, the States one hundred thousand, the emperor thirty thousand, which he never paid, v. 291. Neither of the emperors had ever twenty thousand men on their own account in the common cause, though by agreement to furnish ninety thousand, 292. The confederate army to maintain forty thousand men against Spain on the Portugal side, 295. Fifty thousand on the side of Catalonia, which was chiefly at the English expense, 296. The eighth article of the grand alliance translated, 307 The whole of it examined by the house of commons, vii 114. Broken by every party in it, except the English, v. 331.
Allies—Their refusal to bear their just proportion of the charges of the war connived at for private ends, vi. 215, 216. Infamously deserted the British troops, 217. The emperor inclined to continue the war, because it affected not his own dominions, 218. See Alliance, and Conduct.
Almanac-makers—Why alone excluded the privilege of other authors, to live after their deaths, iv 139.
Alsatia—iii. 29 Squire of, viii. 9.
Ambassador—Wherever he is, his house has all the privileges of his master's dominions, xv. 32.
Ambition—Not so strong a passion in young men as love, xv. 291.
America—The state of religion in the plantations there, v. 219 In some of the poorest colonies on the continent there, the people allowed to cut their money into halves and quarters for the sake of small traffick, viii. 242. Why the Irish migrate thither, 243. xiii. 58. xii 101. The reasons urged for removing thither from Ireland ill founded, xiii 59.
Amplification—What; and the use of it in poetry, xxiii. 47.
Amsterdam Gazette—The confidence of its writer, v. 230

Amusement—Whose happiness it is, xxiii. 372.
Anatomical figures—A collection of them recommended to Swift's patronage, xx 236.
Anglesey, Arthur Annesley, Earl of—His zeal against the bill for laying a duty on Irish yarn, xxi. 188.
Anglesey, John Annesley, Earl of—vi. 287. By his death, the tories lost a great supporter, xxi 12.
Anglo Latin—Specimens of, xxiv. 183—188.
Anjou, Duke of—At the beginning of the war maintained six and thirty thousand men out of the Spanish provinces he then possessed, vi. 8 See Partition Treaty, Spain.
Anne, Queen—History of her four last Years, vii. 1 Considerations on the Consequences of her Death, vi. 257. Modest Inquiry into the Report of it, 111 Remarks on the Characters of her Court, 150. Her conduct in the change of the ministry, v. 13—18. Her right hereditary and indefeasible, as much as an act of parliament could make it, 32. Behaviour of the whigs toward her, 59. Began her reign with a noble benefaction to the church, 72. Her character, 90. vi. 268. Showed great prudence, firmness, and courage, in the change of the ministry, v. 304. Put under the unreasonable obligation of being guarantee of the whole barrier treaty, vi. 13. Influenced in every action by negligence or procrastination, vi. 268. When she began the change of ministry, in 1708, she did not intend to carry it so far as the high church party hoped and expected, 259. A great mistress of royal reserve and delay: her jealousy frequently destroying the good effects of her friendship, 259. 269—318. 350. Induced to change her ministry, more to preserve her power and prerogative, than through apprehension of danger to the church, 270. She and her ministry had no design of bringing in the pretender, 306—334. Had a great personal regard for the Lords Somers and Cowper, 309. An instance of her piety, v. 332. Degraded her dignity, in sending an humiliating embassy to the Czar, xiv. 228. Her speech to both houses of parliament, containing the foundation of the peace, vii. 173. Her circumstance much resembled those of Elizabeth, vi. 118. A noble maxim of hers, 119. Her remark on a conversation with the duke of Marlborough, xxi. 106. Much governed by the whig ministry, 151: which made her very jealous of their successors, *ibid.* 161. Recommends to the parliament to take a method to prevent libels, &c. xxii. 88. Her birth-day celebrated with great splendour and luxury, 188. Tells the lords her reasons for parting with the lord treasurer Oxford, xvi. 77. Attacked in 1713 with an ague, vi. 112. Account of her last illness, xvi. 81. Her death, 84. Reasons of the joy of some people on the report of it, vi. 111. Stocks rose on this report, and also at her real decease, 129. An inscription proposed for her tomb, *ibid.* Some observations respecting her, by Dr. Arbuthnot, xvi. 106.
Annesley. See Anglesey.
Annus Mirabilis, xxiii. 118.
Anselm, (a foreigner of great piety and learning.)—Promoted to the see of Canterbury by William Rufus, vii. 233. His dispute with that king, on having made too small a present to him, 234. Anselm, tired out with perpetual usurpations, retired to Rome, *ibid.* All his revenues seized by the king, and Anselm remained in exile, *ibid.* Restored to his see by Henry the First, 248. His dispute with that king, on the right of investiture, 251: which was compromised by the pope, *ibid.* His death and character, 255.
Answers, difficulty of writing, iii. 26. What some people call answering a book or discourses v. 27
Anthony, Mark—Appeared contemptible at Actium, xiv. 228.
Anthony, St—The story of his pig, xxii. 307.

Anthony, Dr—A whimsical odd man in Ireland, xix. 102.
Apollo, British, xxiv 168.
Apollo outwitted, x 60 Apollo to the Dean, 201. Verses occa ed by, 205. Apollo's Edict, occasioned by the foregoing, Apollo, or a Problem solved, xi. 244.
Apology, An, &c.—xi. 340.
Apologies—Those of the Fathers, the most useful parts of their ings, v. 153.
Arachne—The fable of her and Pallas applied, xii. 15.
Arbitrary power—A greater evil than anarchy, iii. 316. The ral object of temptation to a prince, xiv. 171. Whether the or the whigs and fanatics are the greatest friends to it, v. 198.
Arbuthnot, Dr—The author of Political Lying, and John Bull, 154. His acquaintance with Swift commenced probably in 17 116. xxi. 173. Some extempore verses made by him, xvi. Gives Dr Swift a short account of a treasonable piece, called History of the last invasion of Scotland," 57. His humourous sure of Whiston's project of the longitude, 66. His observa respecting the death of Queen Anne, 100 Encomium on Dr. S 107. His humourous remark respecting Miss Nelly Bennet, i duced by him to the French court, 196. Mentions a droll inci or two on the publication of Gulliver's Travels, xvii 97. On tive of his particular care to save Mr Gay's life, xvii 260. prescription to Dr. Swift, for the cure of his fits of giddiness, 24, 25. Writes a very humourous treatise on the altercation c ancients, 42 His remark upon Curll the bookseller, 234. His dom with the greatest persons in defence of liberty, virtue, an ligion, 236. Affecting and friendly letter, written in his ill and some few months before his death, to Dr. Swift, xix 102. count of his death, by Mr Pulteney, 140. His character, 214. xxi. 316.
Arbuthnot, Robert—Married an Irish lady of 900*l.* a year, xvii.
Archimedes, viii 182.
Aretine—Had all the princes of Europe his tributaries, viii. 211
Argyll, Earl of—Returns out of Holland to invade Scotland, in port of the duke of Monmouth's pretensions to the crown, xiv. Is deserted by his Highlanders, and flies, 322. Being taken pr er, is sent to Edinburgh, and beheaded, 323
Argyll, John Campbell, Duke of—Zealously promoted the Union remonstrated against the malt tax, vi. 208. His extraordinar swer to a question from the queen, 274. His character, 178. xxi. 191. A distinguisher of merit, xxi. 145. Tells Swift, h commendation will have more weight with him than that of a ministry together, 156. Married a niece of Duncomb the ri derman, xxi. 191.
Arians—Their opinions, xiv. 22.
Aristides—His character, and for what banished, ii. 290.
Aristotle—His character, vii. 323. viii 179. ix. 220. xvii His opinion that man is the most mimic of all animals. how formed, xxiii. 321. The greatest master of arguing in the w iv. 81. His poetry, rhetoric, and politics, admirable, *ibid.* foundation of happiness absurd, xiv. 136.
Arlington, Henry Bennet, Earl of—His character, iii. 290.
Army—The mention of standing armies in the midst of peace among a free people, amazed the king of Brobdingnag, ix. The general contempt of religion in that of the English, iv. The vice of drinking restored by the army, after having almost dropped in England, 159. What commerce a genera with the civil power in a well instituted state, v. 31. The of Greece and Rome, in the early times, composed of their cit

who took no pay, 62. Two originals of the custom in Europe of keeping them in pay, 63. Reflections upon the behaviour of some officers in it, and their execrations of the new ministry, 67. Not blameable for preferring the whig to the tory ministry, 89. A standing army in England, either in war or peace, a public absurdity, xiv. 232. The superior valour of the British troops beyond those of any of the allies, vii. 198. How raised and paid in the feudal ages, 237.
Arnall, William, xvii. 176.
Arran, earl of—His reply to Archbishop Burnet, xiv. 331. Solicited by Dr. Swift to resign the claim made by the Ormond family to the rectoral tithes of Clonmel, xx. 238.
Artemisia, xxiv 6.
Arts—Professors in most of them deficient, in not explaining their meanings, viii. 6. Whence derived to us, xxiii. 106.
Argyll, John, iv. 7.
Ashbrook, Henry, viscount, xx. 89.
Ashburnham, Lord—Married to Lady Mary Butler, xxi. 42, 242. Her death, with a short character of her, xxii. 169.
Ashe, Rev. Dillon, xxi. 113. A hard drinker, 192.
Ashe, St. George, bishop of Clogher, xvi. 130, xx. 2. Specimen of his puns, xxii. 211. His seat at the council board preserved to him by Swift, xxi. 124.
Ashe, Tom—An eternal punster, his pretended dying speech, xiii. 299. Account of him, *ibid.*
Assemblies, public—Their infirmities, follies, and vices, ii. 321.
Astell, Mrs. Mary, viii. 150, 152.
Astle, Thomas, vi. 160.
Astrology—The abuse of it in this kingdom, iv. 101. Partridge's apology for his own practice of it, 121.
Athanasian creed—On what occasion composed, xiv. 22.
Atheism—Preaching against it imprudent, viii. 21.
Athenians—The rise and consequences of their dissensions, ii. 287. Not always too obstinate to correct an ill step, 291. Polybius's character of them, 295.
Athenian Gazette, xv. 4.
——— Oracle, xv. 5.
——— Society—Ode to the, x. 19. Letter to the, xv. 4.
Athens—The privilege of every citizen and poet there, iii. 59.
Atlas, or the Minister of State; to the lord treasurer Oxford, x. 88.
Atterbury, Bishop—His character as a preacher, viii. 160. Gives Dr. Swift his advice and opinion, for his conduct in the dispute between him and his chapter, xvi. 135, 138. An allusion to his trial, ix. 214. Rise and progress of his intimacy with Swift, xv. 193. Instance of his probity, and the occasion of his ruin, 287.
Attraction—The doctrine of, not founded on nature, ix. 222.
Augustus Cæsar, viii. 181.
Augustus, king of Poland—Dethroned by the king of Sweden, resumes the crown, v. 325. When he appeared mean, xiv. 228.
D'Aumont, Duke—His house burnt to the ground, with the various speculations thereupon, xxii. 182, 183. Thought to have been done through malice, 184.
Austria, house of—See Spain.
Authors—Should consult their genius rather than interest, if they cannot reconcile them, xviii 47. Composing godly books no recommendation to them in England, 223. The admired ones of the last age, xxii. 263, 264.
Authors, modern—How far they have eclipsed the ancients, iii. 116. Illustrate the beauty of their own writings, when they would correct the ill nature of critical, or inform the ignorance of cor-

teous readers, 120. They and their booksellers the two only satisfied parties in England, 161. To what the world is indebted for the number of them, 163. The different dispositions of them in France and in England, xxiii. 370. Curll's instructions to a porter, to find those employed by him, 349. Those employed by the whigs represent the sentiments of their party unfairly, v. 187. An author should for a time suppress his works, according to the advice of Horace, xxii. 243. A rule to discover the author of any book, iv. 116.
Auxiliaries—England should have entered into the confederate war against France only as an auxiliary, v. 267, 271.
Avarice—Description of it, ix. 294. Sir Richard Blackmore's definition of it, xxiii. 356. The extremes of that passion more frequent and extravagant than of any other, 114. The mischiefs of it multiply themselves in a public station, 115. Distinguished into two kinds, one consistent with ambition, the other not, 116.
Avicen—His opinion of the effects of learning in those who are unfit to receive it, xxiii. 334.
Ay and No. A Tale from Dublin, xi. 365. Ay and No. A Fable, xxiv 59.
Aylmer, Lord, vi. 177.

B.

Bacon, Lord—His observation on the use of royal prerogative, xii. 157. When convicted of bribery, made a despicable figure, xiv. 28.
Balance of power—To be carefully held by every state, ii. 277. How to preserve it in a mixed state, *ibid.* Methods taken to destroy it in most ages and countries, 284. What the consequences which ensue upon its being broken, 308. That state might be immortal, in which it could be always held exactly even, 317. How it has been affected in England at different times since the Norman conquest, 318. The absolute necessity of it in a limited state instanced in the conduct of Cromwell, 320. Verses on the balance of Europe, xxiv. 42. Balance of Europe more endangered by the emperor's overrunning Italy, than by France overrunning the empire, vi. 221.
Balaguer, Mr. private secretary to Lord Carteret, xvii. 49.
Ballad on a Stanza being added to one of the Author's, x. 49.
Baldwin, provost, xvii. 140.
Ballyspellin, spa in the county of Kilkenny—Ballad on, xi. 112. Answered, 115.
Balnibarbi—The country and its metropolis described, ix. 195.
Bank—Humourous proposal for establishing a Swearers Bank, xii. 27.
Bankers—Verses on the run upon them in the year 1720, x. 210. A necessary evil in a trading country, xii. 302. To hang up half a dozen yearly in Ireland, would be an advantage to it, 303.
Banter—Whence the word borrowed, iii, 31.
Barber, John, lord mayor of London—xvi. 30. xviii. 240. xxi. 202. Acknowledges his great obligations to Dr. Swift, and at his request makes Mr. Pilkington his chaplain, xviii. 207. Sends an original picture of the Dean to the university of Oxford, xx. 297. Some account of him, xx. 57
———, Mrs— A letter supposed to be written by Dr. Swift to the queen on her behalf, xviii 61. The dean's invitation to a party of friends to meet to correct her poems, xi. 285. Her history and character, xviii. 70. xix. 30, 36. xx 61
———, Robert, an eminent painter, xx. 62.
———, Dr. Constantine, a learned physician, xx. 62.

Barnard, Charles—xxiv. 149.
Barrier Treaty—Remarks on it, vi. 1.
Barrier Treaty—The difficulties it occasioned retarded the demolition of Dunkirk, vi. 220. When concluded, v. 284. The Dutch appointed by it guarantees of the protestant succession, and rewarded for accepting that honour, *ibid.* Signed by only one of the plenipotentiaries, 287. The first project of it, vi. 3. The article for the demolition of Dunkirk struck by the Dutch out of the counter-project of it made in London, 6. Only two of the twenty-one articles have any relation to England, *ibid.* The meaning of the word barrier, as understood by the Dutch, 7. The towns given them as a barrier imposed more on the English than when under the king of Spain, 11. The queen unreasonably made guarantee of the whole of it, 13. The treaty itself, 18. The two separate articles, 28, 30. Articles of the counterproject stuck out or altered by the Dutch, 31. The sentiments of Prince Eugene and Count Zinzendorf relating to it, 9, 36, 39. Representations of the English merchants at Bruges relating to it, 39. See Townshend.
Barebone, Dr—His scheme for building, xiii. 18.
Barry, Clement—x. 245.
Barrymore, Elizabeth, countess—xxii, 139.
Barton, Mrs—Niece to Sir Isaac Newton. Account of her, xviii. 6.
Bateman, a famous bookseller, xxi 117.
Bathurst, Earl—His letter to Dr. Swift, alluding to a proposal for providing for the Irish poor, xvii. 280 His speech about the pension bill greatly applauded, xviii. 4. Rallies Dr. Swift humourously upon his writings, as borrowed or stolen, 13; and satirically the writers of the last and present age, 14. More in the same strain, upon the doctor's way of living, recommending temperance and frugality to him, 52. His remark on corporations, physicians, and lawyers, 256. Rallies Dr. Swift upon the course of employment he was fallen into, 258. His opinion of the state of England, xvii 280. Conduct toward his tenants, xx. 150. Reflections on the death of Queen Caroline, 151. Comparison of Mr Pope, 151. His fine wood at Oakley described, xix. 48. His friendly indignation on seeing an article in the newspapers of a gun being fired at Dr. Swift, 209; whence he takes occasion to expatiate on the extensiveness of our author's fame, *ibid.*
Battle of the Books, iii. 200. Not a plagiarism, ii. 207.
Baucis and Philemon—A poem, x. 69.
Beach, Thomas—Account of his melancholy death, xix. 149.
Beadles—Should not be allowed to keep alehouses, xiii. 282.
Beasts—Their Confession to the Priest, xi. 286.
Beau—Character of one, x. 351.
Beaumont, Joseph, xvii. 38. Some account of him, xxi. 1. Invented mathematical sleaing tables of great use in the linen manufactory, *ibid.* Promised a premium of 200*l.* by government, 6. In expectation of receiving it, 23. Recommended by Swift, 236. Very old, 240.
Beautiful Young Nymph going to Bed, xi. 232.
Beauty—A Receipt to form one, x. 59. Verses on its Progress, 218.
Beggars—Dublin more infested with them since the poor-house there than before, xiii. 275. The only objection to the proposal of giving them badges answered, 276. Have generally a vagabond spirit, that ought to be punished, 284.
Beggars Opera—Its merits and success, viii. 234. xvii. 166, 177, 179. Disapproved of by Sir Charles Wogan, xviii. 95, 99. Reasons why the second part should not be printed before it is acted, xvii. 248. A sermon preached against it by Dr. Herring, viii. 236. xvii. 195.

Rerhearsal of the second part of it stopped, by order from the lord chamberlain, xviii. 238.
Behn, Mrs. Afra—iii. 226.
Belief—Not an object of compulsion, xiv. 158.
Bellowers—Beadles so called in Ireland, xiii. 284.
Bennet, Miss Nelly—A celebrated beauty, her visit to France, xvi. 196. Song on her, xxiv. 38.
Bentley, Dr.—According to Mr. Boyle, not famous for civility, iii. 209. A character of him, in the person of Scaliger, 229. On the English tongue, vi. 47.
Berkeley, Charles, Earl of,—xv. 25, 28. His epitaph, x. 91. Rough draught of it, xv. 146. His letter to Dr. Swift, xv. 41. The Dean (who had been formerly his chaplain) invited to attend him in his last illness, at Berkeley Castle; but could not go, xxi. 12. The earl died of a dropsy, 22. His character, vi. 169.
Berkeley, James, Earl of—Married Lady Louisa Lenox, the duke of Richmond's daughter, xxi 130.
———, Dr. George, bishop of Cloyne—xvi. 21. xvii 39, 41. xviii. 182. An account of him. and his plan for erecting a university at Bermudas, xvi. 300. xvii. 12. The Dean the first cause of his promotion, i. 91. xxii. 227.
———, Mr Monck—Extracts from his life of Swift, ii. 255.
———, Hon. George—xix 189.
———, Lady Betty—x. 49. Added a stanza to a ballad of Swift's, 49. See Germain.
———, Lady Penelope—xviii. 125.
Bernage, Mr—xx. 168. Recommended by Swift to the duke of Argyll, xxi. 145. Obtains a commission, 167, 199.
Bettesworth, Mr—Verses on him, xi. 299. The steps he took to revenge himself on the Dean, and the resolution of the inhabitants of St. Patrick's to protect him, ii. 129 xix. 65, 68. His exultation on hearing his name would be transmitted to posterity in the Dean's Works, xi. 300.
Betty the Grisette—Verses to, xi. 197.
Bible—The excellence of the English translation of it, vi. 57. The arguments of objectors against it summarily answered, xiv. 203.
Bickerstaff, Isaac, Esq—His Predictions for the Year 1708, iv. 101. Answer to his Predictions, 113. Accomplishment of the first of his Predictions, 119. Mr. Partridge's Detection of them, 124. Vindication of him, 133. His predictions actually burnt in Portugal, by order of the Inquisition, 134. His origin, viii. 215. Whence the Dean first assumed the name, iv. 100
Bigamy, Will—Service done by him to the church, v. 84. See Cowper, (lord chancellor.)
Bindon, Mr—A celebrated painter and architect, xi. 372. xx. 268.
Bingley, Robert Benson, Lord—xxii 84, 207. Beaten by mistake, coming out of Lord Oxford's house, xvi. 92.
Birth-day Presents—Verses occasioned by, 282.
Bishopricks—The origin of their revenues, while vacant, being claimed by the crown, vii. 231.
Bishops—Arguments against enlarging their Power in letting Leases, xii. 63. How elected in the middle ages, vii 251. Those of Ossory and Killaloe empowered to solicit the affair of the first fruits, &c. in Ireland, xv. 103 Mr. Pulteney's remark on their political unity, xix. 139. Wherein their office consists, xiii. 149 Bill passed the Irish house of lords, empowering them to oblige the country clergy to build a house upon what part of the glebe they should command, 151 Another, relating to the division of parishes into as many parcels as the bishop should think fit, 152. Bishops sent from England, a great disadvantage and discouragement to the

Irish, xvii. 84. The worst solicitors in the world, except in their own concerns, and why, xv. 114.
Bishops, (and other ecclesiastical corporations)—Prohibited from setting their land for a term above twenty-one years, xii. 64.
Bite—A new-fashioned way of being witty, and the constant amusement at court, and among great people, xv. 31.
Blackmore, Sir Richard—iii. 262. xxiii. 39, 49, 342. His definition of avarice, xxiii. 345. A proficient in the low sublime, xi. 318. Verses to be placed under his picture, xxiv. 74.
Blacksmiths—Their petition to the lord mayor and aldermen of London against certain virtuosi, xxiii. 316.
Blackwall, Sir Lambert—vi. 175.
Blaney, Lord—Dr. Swift's petition against him, i. 25 .
Blessington, Wm. Stewart, earl of—xx. 146.
Blount, Mrs. Martha—Verses on her birth-day, xxiv. 36. Her constancy in friendship mentioned with honour by Mr. Pope, xx. 196.
Blueskins—A famous thief, xi. 42.
Blunt, Sir John—His account of the funds from 1707 to 1710, vii. 104.
Bohea tea—Bad for the head, xxi. 214.
Bolingbroke—See St. John.
———, the old lord, xix. 247.
———, the first lady, xvi. 140.
———, the second lady, xvii. 109. 228.
Bolton, (archbishop of Cashell,) xv. 25. xvi. 277. His character, vi. 163. xi. 254. xxi. 47. When chancellor of St. Patrick's took every opportunity of opposing Swift, xvi. 178, 277; and when made a bishop, left Swift embroiled for want of him, 277. A maxim he learned from politicians, xix. 148.
Bon Mots—xiv. 258. See Swiftiana.
Books—Like men, have only one way of coming into the world, but many of going out of it, iii. 48. The same book may as well be christened with different names as other infants of quality, 74. Mr. Dryden gave his a multiplicity of godfathers, 75. The most accomplished way of using them in this age, 132. The turn they give to our thoughts and way of reasoning, viii. 20. A wrong method and ill choice of them makes women the worse for what they have read, 90. A book may be read with pleasure, though the author detested, xiv. 178. To know from what quarter some books come, a good way toward their confutation, iv. 45. Little encouragement for publishing books in Ireland, xviii. 97.
Booksellers—Liberal to authors, xviii. 276.
Boots, torturing—When and how used, xiv. 339.
Bothmar, M. envoy from the elector of Hanover—His memorial, xv. 222. Published by the connivance of his master, vii. 47. A stratagem used by M. Bothmar to make it appear authentic, 48. Deceived his master by false representations, 190.
Bothwell bridge—The action there between the king's forces under the Duke of Monmouth, and the rebels, xiv. 299, 303.
Bottle—On a great buried one, x. 279. The epitaph, *ibid.*
Boucher, a famous gamester—When worth 50,000l. dunned the duke of Buckingham (to whom he had been footman) for wages, viii. 289.
Boufflers, Mons.—A fanfaronnade of his, viii. 99.
Boulter, Primate, xii. 165.
Bounce at Twickenham, to Pop at Court, xxiv. 76.
Bourbon, duke of—The magnificence of his stables at Chantilly, xix. 220.
Bourignon, Madam—Her opinion respecting man at his first creation, xxiii 119.

Bouts Rimés. On Signora Domitilla, xi. 156. Origin of their invention, *ibid.* Finely ridiculed by Sarasin, *ibid.*
Boyer, Abel—Remarks on his Political State of Great Britain, v. 218. Taken up for his abuse, iv. 217, xxi. 321.
Boyle, Hon. Charles, xvi. 278.
Boyle, Mr. Henry, v. 42. Secretary of state, xv. 106. Turned out, xxi. 12. His character, vi. 172. See Orrery.
Boyse, Mr.—His book, "Of a scriptural bishop," burnt at Dublin, xv. 206.
Brain—Of what composed, iii. 252. If of a contexture not fit to receive learning, how affected upon being mixed with it, according to Avicen, xxiii. 334.
Brasiers—Their petition against certain virtuosi, xxiii. 316.
Brent, Mrs. The Dean's housekeeper, xviii. 108.
Brevet—What the term means, xxii. 209.
Brief—The representation of the clergy of Dublin, against the archbishop's command concerning one, xii. 87. Clergy and churchwardens cannot be legally commanded to go from house to house to collect for it, 89.
Brinsden, the oculist, xvi. 102.
Bristol—Some few vessels fitted out there by private adventurers took one of the Aquapulco ships, v. 279.
Bristol, George Lord Digby, earl of, xvi. 271.
Britain—The purchase of the whole island, if it were to be sold, v. 315. The Britons embraced Christianity very early, vii. 225. Their original language, 226.
British Apollo—Some account of that paper, xxiv. 168.
British tongue—Why more Latin words remain in it than in the old Saxon, vi. 47.
Brobdingnag—Voyage to. ix. 87. Described, 121. The king of it discourses with Gulliver upon the political state of England, 141. The learning of its inhabitants, 152. Their style and manner of writing, 153.
Broderick, Alan, iv. 24. xv. 47, 302.
———, Thomas, vi. 142.
Brogue. A covering for the feet, xii. 174.
Bromley, Clobery, xxi. 174.
———, William, vi. 205. xv. 286.
Broomstick—Meditation upon, iii. 275.
Brother Protestants and fellow Christians—On the use of the words, xi. 268.
Brotherly love—No duty more incumbent upon those who profess the Gospel than it, xiv. 56. The several causes of the want of it, and the consequences of such want, 56, 62. Motives and exhortations to embrace and continue in it, 62, 66.
Brown, Sir Thomas, viii. 151.
———, Dr. Peter. Bishop of Corke, xvii. 30. xxii. 170.
———, Ursula. Sister of Sir John Duncombe, xxi 191.
Browne, Sir John, xiii 3. xvii. 186. His letter to Swift, xvii. 183. One of Wood's evidences, xii. 127.
Bruges—Representation of the English merchants there, relative to the Barrier Treaty, vi. 39.
Brutes—Why incapable of carrying on war against their own species, iii. 193
Brutus, Junius and Marcus. Two of the six greatest men in the world, ix. 219.
Brutus, Marcus—The motives which induced him to prefer Pompey to Cæsar commended, vi. 20.
La Bruyere—Introduces new terms not to be found before his time. vi. 49.

Brydges, James, duke of Chandos—His character, vi. 170. Verses on him, xi. 347. Pope's character of Timon drawn for him, xviii. 119. Swift applied to him for some ancient Irish records in his possession, xix. 95, 112. His marriage, xx. 2. Coolness between him and Swift from the time of his being made a duke, xi. 347. xix. 175.
Brydges, Hon. Henry. Archdeacon of Rochester, xi. 347.
Bubble—Origin of the term, xxiii. 358. Essay on English Bubbles. xii. 22.
Buccaneers, ix. 248.
Buckingham and Normandy, John Sheffield, duke of—His character, v. 112. vi. 162.
Building—Dr. Barebone's scheme for, xiii. 18.
Bull, John—His History, xxiii. 161.
Bull, Dr. George, bishop of St. David's, xxi. 12.
Bull—An Irish one, xviii. 251.
Bulls and Bears—What, xxiii. 359.
Bunyan, John—His dream improved on, iii. 197.
Burgess, Daniel, viii. 162. His definition of a law suit, xxiii. 181. His meeting-house demolished, vi. 91.
Burgundy, house of—One of the most ancient as well as useful allies of England, vii. 128.
Burgundy, the great duke of—In his youth hated the thoughts of war, but after gaining one battle, loved nothing else, iv. 319
Burlesque—The most celebrated pieces are the best subjects for it, xiv. 127.
Burlington, countess of—Verses on her cutting paper, xxiv. 79.
———, **Richard Boyle, earl of**—Sold, in one article, 9000*l.* a year in Ireland, for 200,000*l.* xx. 169.
Burnet, Bishop, iv. 163. v. 254. vi. 192. Preface to his Introduction, viii. 95. His character, vi. 173. vii. 18. xii. 323. Copied by Steele, vi. 192. viii. 98. Progress of a story, 101. Said to have been author of the project for the government's borrowing money upon funds bearing interest, v. 264. vii. 100. Used little arts, to get off his third volume of the History of the Reformation, viii. 100. Denied access to the Cotton Library, 101. Published a book, which carries the prerogative higher than any writer of the age, 102. What were his inducements to undertake it, 103. Frightens the nation with the old topic of fire and faggot, 105; the clergy with the apprehension of losing their wives or their livings, *ibid.*; and the laity with the resumption of abbey lands, 107. Appealed to, whether sacrilege or fornication be the greater sin, 109. Changes his mind with respect to the expediency of bishops letting leases for lives, 111. 112. His character of the clergy, *ibid.* His contemptuous opinion of convocations, 114. Rails at the clergy; himself being a bishop, not in the number of them, 115. Smells popery better at a great distance, than fanaticism under his nose, 126. Unjustly accuses Mr. Lesli of ins and outs, for proposing a union between the English and Gallican churches, 126. Hated by all the clergy, 128. The world has contracted a habit of believing him backward, 129. Advice to him upon certain points, 130, 133 The obscure meaning of the words beggarly elements, as applied by him, xiii. 239. In the preface to his History of his own Times, promises to polish that work every day of his life, xxii. 200. His speech against a tacking bill, a proof that he was for it, iv. 83. In the History of his own Times, misrepresents the action at Bothwell bridge, and the behaviour of the episcopal clergy in Scotland, xiv. 303. A short character of that history, xii. 325.; and of its author, vi. 173. vii. 18. xii. 323. His style rough, full of improprieties and mean expressions, xii. *ibid.* His own opinion of it, from a castrated passage in his original MS. *ibid.* His idle story of the pretender's birth, fit only for an old woman, *ibid.* His characters miserably wrought, frequently

mistaken, and all of them detracting, except of those who were friends to the presbyterians, 324. Many of them, however, were stricken out with his own hand; but left legible in the MS. which the editor promised to deposit in the Cotton Library, but did not perform, *ibid.* His account of the murder of the bishop of St. Andrew's, xiv. 293. His character of General Dalziel, 318. His narrative of King James's abdication, 330. Of the prince of Orange's arrival, *ibid.* 331. Earl of Arran's sarcastic reply to him, *ibid.* Some private conversation of his with Swift, viii. 111. Character of his history, xxiii. 148.
Burnet, Thomas—xxii. 97.
Burscough, Dr. Wm—Bishop of Limerick, xvii. 50.
Burton—A famous banker, xi. 13. xxi. 217.
Business—Minding that of other people the greatest mark of idleness, xviii. 258.
Bussy Rabutin, Count—When he appeared contemptible, xiv. 229.
Butler, of Weston, Lord—vi. 171.
———, Lady—xxi. 242.
Button's Coffeehouse—xxiv. 14.
Buys, the Dutch envoy—His politics and manners were much of a size, xiv. 186. His character, vii. 46. An artful negotiator, 86. Present at all the consultations of the whig party, 148. Appointed plenipotentiary by the States, 156. Remarks on his conduct while in England, *ibid.*
Byng, Admiral—His character, vi. 177.
Bisse, Dr. Philip—Bishop of St. David's, &c. xv. 102. xxii. 179, 197.

C

Cadenus and Vanessa—A poem, x. 128.
Cadogan, General—Account of him, xxi. 86.
Cæsar, Charles, Esq—Some account of his family, xix. 29. Swift's Letters to Mrs. Cæsar, *ibid.* 33.
Cæsar, Julius—The cause of the civil war between him and Pompey, ii. 307. Invaded England, rather to increase his glory than his conquests, vii. 224. When he appeared contemptible, xiv. 229. His degree of fame, viii. 179. Why opposed by Cato and Brutus, vi. 80. Wrote his Commentaries amid hurry and fatigue, xv. 205.
Cæsar, Julius—A general in the king's service, xix. 30.
Cairnes, Sir Alexander—xxi. 237.
Cameron, Sir Owen—Knighted by King James II. in a manner which did him particular honour, xiv. 322.
Candles—The various ways of extinguishing them used by servants, viii. 258. And of snuffing them, 283.
Cantata, A—With the music, xi. 383.
Canting—The art of it in greatest perfection when managed by ignorance, iii. 254. Its first ingredient a competent share of inward light, *ibid.* The art of it, as performed by snuffling, first appeared upon the decay and discouragement of bagpipes, 255. The occasion or accident which produced it, 256.
Capon's Tale—xxiv. 9.
Carbery rocks—Verses on them, x. 290, 293.
Cardonell, Mr—Expelled the house of commons, for receiving bribes from the contractors for bread, vii. 99.
Cards—Why contribute little to the refinement of conversation, xxii. 260.
Cary, Henry—xxiv. 22.
Caermarthen, Marchioness—xv. 306.

Caroline, Queen—A princess of great virtue, xvii. 111. Swift keeps up his privilege of not going to her, when queen, till sent for, 144. xviii. 76. His speech to her after she had sent for him, 230. Promised a medal to the Dean, which he never got, xi. 264. xvii. 76. Yet she received from Swift a present of silk, worth thirty-five pounds, xviii. 7. A counterfeit letter to her majesty, in favour of Mrs. Barber, 61. To what her death was owing, xx. 148. In her last illness, forgave her son, but refused to see him, *ibid.*
Carr, Bishop—Dr. Swift's opinion of him, xi. 254. xvi. 139.
Carstairs, Mr—His character, vi 179.
Carte, Mr. Thomas—His historical pursuits, xx. 47.
Carter, Mr—Master of the Rolls in Ireland, xix. 275.
Carteret, Lord—Vindication of him, xiii. 72. His character, x. 320. xii. 163. xiii. 72. A pacificator, x. 323. Epistle to him in verse, by Dr. Delany, xi. 129. Epistle on the foregoing, 132. Forced to consent to the proclamation against his old friend the Drapier, the first or second night after his arrival in Ireland, xix. 75 His repartee on the occasion, i. 284. A remark on him by Dr. Swift, xx. 91. His answer to those who asked him how he governed Ireland, 110. In what respect he acted a more popular part in the government of that kingdom than the duke of Dorset, xix. 164.
Carteret, Lady—xviii. 5. Her goodness and beauty, 6.
Carthaginians—The cause of their decline, ii. 302.
Carthy, (a scribbling schoolmaster)—Verses on his threatening to translate Pindar, xi 396. Epigram on him and Delacourt, *ibid.*
Cary—x. 45.
Case, John—The astrologer, iv. 120.
Cash—See Money, Halfpence, Ireland, Wood.
Cashell, Archbishop of—Verses on him and Bettesworth, xi. 305.
Cassinus and Peter—A tragical elegy, xi. 228.
Castledurrow, Lord—xvii. 272. Some verses addressed by him to an old woman, xx. 74.
Castlenock—The little House of, x. 82.
Casuists—Several of their explanations may be called amendments to the ten commandments, xxiii. 371.
Catalonia—The war carried on there almost entirely at the cost of the English, v. 296.
Catalonians—The case of that people discussed, vi. 223.
Catholics—True whigs, in the best and most proper sense of the word, xiii. 235. Have as fair a title to the name of protestants as any of the dissenters, *ibid.* In the great rebellion, more of them in the parliament army than the king's; and many jesuits and friars, disguised like presbyterian ministers, preached up rebellion; yet the bulk of them loyal, 236. Their insurrections in Ireland were only to preserve the old religion, not to introduce a new one, 237. Were employed in offices civil and military till the test act under Charles II. 240. Have a better plea for not changing their religion than the dissenters, 241; and may as justly complain of persecution, *ibid.* The heads of them invited over the duke of Lorrain during the usurpation, 245 Commended for it by the dissenters, 246 Advantages of their system, xviii. 169.
Cato the prætor, called Uticensi—One of the six greatest men in the world, ix. 219. Though he was called a stoic, it was more from a resemblance of his manners with their worst qualities, than that he avowed himself one of their disciples, xiv. 139. Some particulars of his character, viii. 181 xiv 227. His conduct commended, vi. 80.
Catoptrical Victuallers—Petition against them, xxiii. 316.
Catullus on Lesbia, x. 121.

Causes—The most different produce the same effect; exemplified in the formation of clouds, iii. 145. Small ones suffice to make us uneasy, when great ones are not in the way, xiv. 174. Great events from little ones, vi. 342.
Censors—Of what use it might be to religion, to introduce a like office here, iii. 156.
Censure—How a man may revenge himself of it, xiv. 168. Is a tax paid to the public, for being eminent, 170. Verses on it, xi. 62.
Centlivre, Mrs. Susannah—xxiii. 353.
Chamber of Fame, proposed, viii. 164, 172. In part filled up, 179.
Chamberlaine, Dr—His "Present State," recommended as a proper book to be translated into Dutch, v. 329.
Chambers, Mary—xix. 146.
Chancery-suit—Has ruined a man, though decided for him with costs, ix. 144. A suit for life, xxiii 181.
Chandos, duke of—See Brydges.
Charity—Why public charities are preferable to private, xviii. 213.
Charles the First, king of England—A great patron of learning, vi. 51. In the former part of his reign, many of the bishops and clergy were puritans, xiii. 115. Origin of his misfortunes, xviii. 159. Began to be ruined in a legal way, and why, iv. 91. Conversation at the highest period of politeness in the peaceable part of his reign, viii. 56. His attempting religious innovations in Scotland, a material cause of his subsequent troubles, iii. 191. Sermon on his martyrdom, xiv. 67. The foundation of the troubles in his reign, 68. By his own concessions, brings on his destruction, 71. The English parliament held his hands, while the Irish papists were cutting his friends' throats, 72. The ill consequences of that rebellion in Ireland, *ibid.* The uses which the memory of January 30 suggests to us, 71; and the reasons why it should not be dropped, 77. When he appeared great, 227. When the contrary, 229.
Charles the Second, king of England—His severity to the dissenting clergy, iii. 179. The Socinians began to spread in England toward the end of his reign, very absurdly reckoned our Augustan age, xiv. 178. When he made a contemptible figure, 229. A plot against him defeated, iv. 317. His life saved at the battle of Worcester by colonel Wogan, xviii. 153. Difficulties of his situation, 160.
Charles V. Emperor—Said if he were to speak to his horse, it should be in High Dutch, ix. 262. When he appeared contemptible, xiv. 229. His present to Aretine, viii. 211.
Charles II. of Spain—His will in favour of a Bourbon prince, xxiii. 163.
Charles, the archduke, titular king of Spain, by the style of Charles III. and afterward emperor—Visited the queen at Windsor, xv. 35.
Charles XII. king of Sweden—Much esteemed by Dr. Swift, vii. 221.
Charondas—His law for restraining innovations, ii. 323.
Charter Working Schools, xii. 257.
Chartres, Colonel, xvi. 102—His character drawn in a play, xx. 163.
Chaucer—A tale of his, lately found in an old MS. xxiv. 3.
Chedder—A chedder letter, what, xvii. 90.
Cheesecake-house, in Hyde-park, xvii. 146.
Cheselden, the great surgeon, xix. 277.
Chesterfield, Philip Dormer, earl of—His character, vi. 169. The Dean applies to him in behalf of a friend, xviii. 22. Swift's reply to his lordship's answer, 39. Points out an original poem of Dr. Swift's, xi. 216. Witticism of his respecting George II. xx. 79. Supposed to have assisted in a Letter to the People of Ireland, in the name of the Drapier, xiii. 310.
Chester, Ralph de Gernoniis, earl of—Struck to the ground by King Stephen, with a battle ax, vii. 286. Injuriously imprisoned by that king, 294.

Chetwode, Knightley—Presented several memorials for a peerage, to which he had good pretensions, without success, xvi. 287.
Cheyne, Dr. an herb-eater, xxiii. 324.
Children—Modest Proposal for preventing them from being a Burden to the Poor of Ireland, xiii. 45.
Chimney tax—Taken off at the revolution, vii. 109.
Chinese—Books in their language above two thousand years old, vi. 50. Their singular method of rewarding national services, viii. 223.
Cholmondeley, earl of—His character, vi. 171. At the general change in 1710, continued lord treasurer of the household, vii. 21. Which gave much displeasure to Mr. Harley's friends, vi. 287. Removed from his employment for speaking against the peace at a council, xxii. 224.
Chopped—Remarks on the word, vi. 157.
Christianity—Argument against the abolishing of, in England, iv. 1.
Christianity—Why the offering to restore it, as used in primitive times, would be a wild project, iv. 4. Objections made against the system of it stated and answered, 5, 6. The error of attempting to explain the mysteries of it, viii. 21. Will decline in proportion as brotherly love doth, xiv. 59. Christ's divinity not at first proposed as an article of faith, 159.
Christians—Whence the first dissensions between them, xiv. 55.
Chronology—Precarious, xviii. 78.
Church—Funerals the only method of carrying some people to it, xiii. 314. The meaning of the vote in parliament against those who should affirm that the church was in danger, v. 29. The whigs, to show their zeal for it, made it a creature of the state, 80. Providence can make even a bad man instrumental to the service of it, 230. Remarks on the pious design of building fifty new churches in London and Westminster, 214. Which owed its origin to a hint of Dr. Swift, iv. 172. They should be repaired or rebuilt at the public expense, not by charitable collections, v. 220. Church of England the only body of christians that disqualifies its teachers from sharing in the civil power farther than as senators, xiii. 219. Church of England no creature of the civil power, either as to its policy or doctrine, and why, iv. 59. The church interests in the Irish house of lords materially hurt, by Mr. Harley's keeping four bishoprics a long time vacant, vi. 308, 328.
Church lands—Alienated by many popish bishops at the time of the reformation, and by protestant bishops since, xii. 64. A law to prohibit letting them for a longer term than twenty-one years, *ibid.* Supposed in England a third of the whole kingdom, xiii. 261.
Church of England Man's Sentiments of Religion and Government, iii. 283.
Church of England—Characterised, xxiii. 212.
Church of Scotland, xxiii. 215, 217. See Jack.
Churchill, Lady Mary, iv. 313.
Cibber, Mr. Colley—His success in birth-day odes, xi. 316. In the low sublime, inferior to Welsted, 319. His testimony of loyalty founded on politeness, xxii. 269.
Cicero—Remark on his Letters, iii. 150. On what he laid the stress of his oratory, viii. 10. Greatly excelled by Demosthenes as an orator, 11. His letters to Atticus give a better account of those times than is to be found in any other writer, iii. 281 When he appeared great, xiv. 226. Abstract of his speech against Verres, v. 44. Excellent maxim of his, xx. 78.
Cincinnatus—When he appeared great, xiv. 227.
City shower poetically described, x. 80.
Clans, western, iii. 147, note.

Civility—The inconveniencies it lays us under, when not accompanied with common discretion, viii. 205. Forms of it intended to regulate the conduct of those who have weak understandings, xiv. 185.
Clad ail in Brown, xi. 107.
Clancy, Dr. Michael—Some account of him, xx. 153, 154. Studied physic; but, losing his sight, kept a Latin school for his support, 154. Wrote a comedy, called The Sharper; the principal character of which was designed to represent Colonel Chartres, *ibid.* Swift's friendly present to Dr. Clancy, *ibid.* Acknowledged, 155.
Clare, Robert Nugent, viscount, xi. 372.
Clarendon, Edward Hyde, the first earl of—His character, though once much misrepresented, a pattern for all ministers, vii. 18. Strictures on him, xviii. 146.
Clarendon, Henry Hyde, earl of, xxii. 172.
Clarke, Dr. George, xvi. 58.
Clavering, Dr. Robert, bishop of Landaff, xix 22.
Clayton, Dr. Robert, bishop of Clogher, xviii. 253.
Clement, Jaques—His character, v. 148.
Clement VII. Pope- When he made a mean figure, xiv. 230.
Clendon, John—Account of, xiv. 214.
Clergy—Considerations upon two Bills relating to them, xiii. 148. On the Bill for their residing, 163. Concerning the universal hatred which prevails against them, 259.
Clergy—How they first grew into power, vii. 259. The opposition made to the usurpation of King James II, proceeded chiefly from those of the church of England, iii. 305; and see viii 106. By a mistaken conduct, they do less service to religion and virtue than they otherwise might, iv. 161. The general disposition of the people toward them in Ireland, iv. 35. Too liberal of hard words in their sermons and modern terms of art, viii. 5. Blameable for perpetually reading their sermons, 13. Should not attempt explaining the mysteries of the Christian religion, 21. Ireland would be a paradise of them, if they were in most credit where ignorance prevails, 25. Discretion the most serviceable talent to them, 29. Levity the last crime the world will pardon in them, *ibid.* Characters of two, 31, 35. Their deficiency of action, 160. Those of the church of England made the principal stand against the invasion of our rights before the revolution, v. 70. The base treatment they have received, 71. Maintaining them by subscriptions an indignity to their character, 73. The queen's favour alleged by the author of The Crisis to be only a colour of zeal toward them, vi. 194. Exhorted by Mr. Steele to inflame the people with apprehensions of a popish successor, yet blamed by the whigs for concerning themselves with politics of any sort, 194, 195. Bishop Burnet's character of the English clergy, viii. 113, particularly of the tory clergy, 122. Of their livings several hundred under twenty pounds a year, and many under ten, 108. Three parts in four of the church revenues taken from the clergy, xii. 63. Are not only taxed in common with their fellow subjects, but have peculiar impositions, xiii. 200, 202, 203. The greatest part of them throughout Ireland stripped of their glebes, 200. In general, receive little more than half of their legal dues there, 201. How injured by the practice of claiming a modus in many parishes in both kingdoms, 202. By the original constitution of these kingdoms, had the sole right of taxing themselves, 208. Their maintenance in Ireland precarious, though their office laborious, 149. Acted with little concert in a point where in their opinions appeared to be unanimous, 150. The hardships they are subjected to by their bishops, 151. The clergy in Ireland about six hundred, 152. Think themselves well treated if they lose only one third of their legal demands, 153. Their condition of life much more comfortable in England than in

Ireland, 155. Less culpable on account of non-residence in Ireland than in England, 159. Several young clergymen have the vanity to correct the style of their prayer books in reading the church service, viii. 188. Hardly a gentleman in Ireland who has not a near alliance with some of them, xvii. 34. The union of divinity and humanity being the great article of religion, their writings should not be devoid of the latter, xiv. 178. Should, in their sermons, not so much endeavour to move the passions, as to work upon faith and reason, 124. What power they have, independent of the state, iv. 57. The great council of the nation anciently was often entirely of them, and ever a considerable part, 66. Their right to tithes an older title than any man's estate has, 73. The more justice and piety the people have, the better it is for them, 82. Those of the church of England have carried practical preaching and writing to the greatest perfection it ever arrived at, 83. Clergy no where beloved where christianity was the religion of the country, xiv. 160. The French clergy offered their consecrated plate, toward carrying on the war against the allies. vii. 59. When fairly dealt with, the increase of their income a public benefit, xx. 153. A deer-stealer, by turning informer and hanging his companions, gets a good living, xvii. 57.

Clergy of England—The whole body of them violent for the bill against occasional conformity. xv. 30.

Clergy of Ireland—Their livings very small, and of uncertain value, through the number of their impropriations, xv. 111. Twentieth parts payable by them, wherein they consist, 112. Several pay yearly to the crown a third part, sometimes half, of the real value of their living, 113. Archbishop Tillotson's observation respecting them, xvi. 9.

Clergyman, young, Letter to a—viii. 1.

Clergymen, Essay on the Fates of, viii. 27.

Clever Tom Clinch going to be hanged, xi. 65.

Clonmel—Tithes of that parish, one of the largest and poorest in Ireland, claimed by the Ormond family, though granted by King Charles II. to the church with the consent of the first duke of Ormond, xx. 238.

Closeting—When the projecting of it began, xiii. 120.

Cockburn, Dr—xxii. 12

Coghil, Dr. Marmaduke—Anecdote of him, xxi. 251.

Coin—Should record great events, viii. 224. The scheme approved by Lord Oxford, xxii. 180. Most histories abound in relating the tragical effects of the abuses of it, xii. 243. See Halfpence, Ireland, Money, Wood.

Cokaine, (Sir Thomas, in the reign of Philip and Mary, the best housekeeper of his quality, in the county of Derby)—His yearly expense of housekeeping and servants wages, xii. 69.

Coke, (Thomas, vice chamberlain to queen Anne,)—iv. 331. His lenity to a person who pretended to sell that office, 332. His lady a celebrated beauty, xxi. 273.

Colbert, Mons—Thought a long war was not for the interest of France, vii. 74.

Coleby, one of Wood's evidences—Tried for robbing the treasury in Ireland, xii. 127.

Colgan, James—a vicar-choral, xx. 261.

Colic—A singular method of curing it, ix. 203.

Colledge, Mrs—Daughter of a fanatic joiner, who was hanged for treason in Shaftesbury's plot, xxi. 222.

Collins, Anthony—His curious library, xxiv. 114.

Collins's Discourse of Freethinking put into plain English, xiv. 193.

Colonies—The usual manner of planting them in countries newly discovered, ix. 335. The wisdom, care, and justice, of the British na-

tion herein, *ibid.* One hundred thousand pounds granted to those of Nevis and St. Christopher's, as a recompense for their sufferings, v. 229.
Colrane—The rents there attempted to be enormously raised, xx. 101.
Comet—Mr. Whiston's prediction of the approaching dissolution of the world by means of one, xxiv. 92.
Comines, Philip de—A curious anecdote cited from him, iv. 319.
Common law—By whom first introduced, vii. 227.
Commonplace books—The proper use of them, viii. 19.
Commonwealth—When the two parties that divide it come to a rupture without hopes of forming a third to balance them, it seems every man's duty to adhere to one of them, though he cannot entirely approve of either, iii. 286. Why, in all those which are well instituted, men's possessions are limited, xiv. 108. Nothing more dangerous to it than a numerous nobility without merit or fortune, viii. 46.
Company—The importance of a proper choice of it to women, viii. 85. The difference between what is called ordinary and good, xxiii. 367.
Compton, Spencer—xi. 33. Instructed King George II. in the language, customs, &c. of this country, vii. 316.
Compton, Dr. Henry—bishop of London, xxii. 139.
Conduct of the Allies, v. 255. Three discourses written against it, vi. 15. Second, third, and fourth editions of it stopped by the author some time, that he might be informed of any mistakes in it, 16. Its great sale, xxii. 67. Appendix to it, v. 329.
Confidence—There is a degree of it due to all stations, vi 243.
Conformity, occasional—Bill against it rejected by a great majority of the lords, among whom were all the bishops, xv. 29. Whole body of the clergy, with a great majority of the commons, violent for it, 30. The court and rabble trimmers in the case, *ibid.* Sentiments of the Lords Peterborow, Somers, and bishop of Salisbury, respecting it, *ibid.* The bill written against by Dr. Swift. 35. How carried at last, xxiii. 248.
Congreve—His character, xi. 137. xviii. 266. xxi. 46. A Tattler written by him, xvi. 148. Had several good places, xi. 133. Preserved in his employment by Swift, though of a contrary party, vii. 17. xxi. 242, 252. Ode addressed to him, x. 29.
Coningsby, Thomas, Earl of—Sent to the Tower, xvi. 246.
Connaught—One of the poorest parts of Ireland, xiii. 278. The number of oaths at a fair there, xii. 31.
Conolly, William—A commissioner of the revenue, xix. 115. xx. 286. xvi. 18.
Conoly, William, Speaker—His great wealth, vii. 103.
Conscience—Why compared to a pair of breeches, iii. 79. What the word properly signifies, xiv. 14. Great evils occasioned by the wrong use of it as our director and guide, 45. What is, properly speaking, liberty of conscience, *ibid.* When guided by religion, it is the only solid, firm foundation, for virtue, 46. Dr. Swift's sentiments on liberty of conscience, 160. Oliver Cromwell's, 161.
Constitution—The subversion of it in the Roman state, to what measures owing, ii. 309. Living upon expedients will in time destroy any, v. 329. The knowledge of our constitution can only be attained by consulting the earliest English histories, iv. 65. Our present constitution not fairly to be traced beyond Henry I. 66.
Contests and Dissensions between the Nobles and Commons in Athens and Rome, ii. 275.
Contractions—Swift's dislike to them, xix. 181.
Controversy—A body of it with the papists, published by the London divines, not to be matched in the world, viii. 123. Pastors have

more occasion for the study of it against freethinkers and dissenters than against papists, *ibid.*
Convents—The great wisdom of instituting them, iv. 14.
Conversation—Hints toward an Essay on, viii. 47. Complete Collection of genteel and ingenious, xxii. 239.
Conversation—An artificial method of it, ix. 206. Whence in general so low, xiv. 172. Wherein that called the agreeable consists, xxiii. 370. Whence it languishes in the politest companies, xxii. 241. An invention which has contributed to politeness in it of late years, 249. Few obvious subjects have been so slightly handled, viii. 47. What the truest way to understand it, *ibid.* The folly of talking too much generally exploded, 48. To affect to talk of one's self a fault, 49. By what easy and obvious reflection it may be curbed, *ibid.* Some faults in conversation none so subject to as men of wit, nor ever so much as when with each other, 50. The nature of it among the wits at Will's coffeehouse, *ibid.* Raillery the finest part of it, but wholly corrupted, 52. Two faults in conversation, which appear different, yet arise from the same root, and are equally blameable, *ibid.* The talent of telling stories agreeably not altogether contemptible, but subject to two unavoidable defects, 54. Great speakers in public seldom agreeable in private conversation, *ibid.* Nothing spoils men more for it than the character of being wits, *ibid.* To what the degeneracy of it has, among other causes, been owing, 55. When at the highest period of politeness in England, and in France, 56. Good manners in, xiv. 190.
Convocation—Strangely adjourned, and why, v. 75. The inconvenience of such an adjourning power in the archbishops, *ibid.* The excellent character of their prolocutor, 76. Bishop Burnet's sentiments of convocations, viii. 114. Sir Thomas More's, 115. Power of the two houses, xiii. 151.
Convocation in Ireland—Press a representation of the state of religion, xv. 196.
Coote, Charles, xix. 54.
Cope, Robert—Anecdote of him, xvi. 178. xvi 146.
Copper—The subject cannot be compelled by the king to take it, xii. 104, 191, 214. The Romans had the greatest part of their nummulary devices on that metal, viii. 226. See Halfpence.
Corbett, Dr. Francis, dean of St. Patrick's, xvii. 35.
Corelli—Excelled in forming an orchestre, xx. 84.
Corinna—A poem on her birth, x. 98.
Coriolanus—A particular in which he made a mean figure, xiv. 229.
Corke—A fine monument of one of its earls, in the cathedral of Dublin, xvii. 192. See Freedom.
Cork, city—Lord Orrery's observations on it, xx. 92.
Cormack, king and archbishop—His chapel and bed-chamber, xix. 148.
Corneille—His red stockings, xxiv. 33.
Coronation—Performing that ceremony to an heir apparent in the life time of a father, a custom adopted by Henry II. from France, where the practice was derived from the Cæsars, vii. 297.
Corporations—Are perpetually doing injustice to individuals, xviii. 256.
Cotterel, Dr. William, bishop of Leighlin and Ferns, xix. 32.
Councils—Nothing so rash as predicting upon the events of public councils, xv. 265.
Country life—Poetical description of the pleasures of a, x. 242.
Country Post, The, xxiv. 86.
Court, New way of selling Places at, iv. 323.
Court—What a constant amusement there, xv. 31. One advantage of going thither, xxii. 81. A fault of it in Queen Anne's time, 86. Of what use to Dr. Swift, 107. The practice of one belonging to it, in

selling employments, 108. iv. 323. Not in the power of those who live in a court to do all they desire for their friends, xviii. 242.
Courts—Before the time of Charles II. were the prime standard of propriety and correctness of speech; but have ever since continued the worst, vi. 50. The secrets of courts much fewer than generally supposed, 233. Five things in which they are extremely constant, xvii. 164. What the two maxims of any great man there, xiv. 182. When a favour is done there, no want of persons to challenge obligations, xv. 63. Nothing of so little consequence as the secrets of them, when once the scene is changed, 299. The nearer knowledge a man has of the affairs at court, the less he thinks them worth regarding, vi. 265. The worst of all schools to teach good manners, xiv. 191. The art of them to be new learnt, after a small absence, xviii. 40.
Courts of justice in England—The king of Brobdingnag's queries concerning them, ix. 144.
Courtiers—In what respect they resemble gamesters, xix. 260.
Covetousness—The character of it, whence generally acquired, xxiii. 371.
Coward, Dr. William—Account of, xiv. 215.
Cowards—To be punished with death rather than ignominy, xiv. 167.
Cowley's Mistress, iii. 227.
Cowper, lord chancellor, v. 42. Obstructs the duke of Marlborough's being made general for life, vi. 274. His character, vii. 32.
Cox, Sir Richard—Expected to be lord chancellor of Ireland, xxi. 65. Disappointed, 70.
Craftsman, Answer to the, xiii. 93.
Craggs, father to the secretary—Affirmed, in the house of commons, that the queen pressed the duke of Marlborough to accept his commission for life, vii. 45.
Crassus—A letter to him, v. 117. His character, 132.
Crawley, Sir Ambrose—Circulated two-penny notes, viii. 242. His iron manufactory, xii. 138.
Credit, national—Who are the truest promoters of it, whigs or tories, v. 97, 98, 172. Not in the state the whigs represent it, 184. Their notion of it erroneous, v. 317.
Creed—Upon what occasion that of Athanasius was composed, xiv. 22.
Creichton, Captain John—Memoirs of him, xiv. 271. Account of his ancestors, 280. A cousin of his, a physician, sent to Lisbon by Queen Anne, to cure the king of Portugal of a secret disorder, 281. The Portuguese council and physicians dissuaded that king from trusting his person to a foreigner, *ibid.* Though he staid but six weeks in that kingdom, he got considerable practice; and afterward, settling in London, died rich, *ibid.* Where and when the captain was born, 285. Recommended to the earl of Athol, *ibid.* Received into his troop quartered at Sterling, 286. Makes one among the parties drawn out to suppress the conventicles, *ibid.* His first action was, with a dozen more, to go in quest of mass David Williamson, a noted covenanter, whom they missed, and how, *ibid.* Sent by General Dalziel in pursuit of Adam Stowbow, a notorious rebel, whom he takes, 287. Is sent with a party against mass John King, who was beginning to hold his conventicles near Sterling, 294. Whom he takes, and delivers to the council, who dismiss him upon bail, 295. Goes in search of some rebels who had escaped from the battle at Bothwell bridge, 302. Takes John King again, 303. Takes one Wilson, a captain among the rebels at Bothwell bridge, 304. For which he is rewarded by the king with Wilson's estate, but never receives any benefit by the grant, 305. Secures many more of the rebels, 307. Encounters a large party of them at Airs-Moss, 308. Whom he routs, but is brought into great

danger of his life, *ibid.* Ranges again in quest of the covenanting rebels, 315. Joins the Scotch army on the borders, then marching toward England against the prince of Orange, 325. Upon King James's retirement, advises Lord Dundee to march with the forces back into Scotland, 328. Goes with Lord Dundee and other lords to King James at Whitehall, 329. Returns to Stirling, 334. Adheres to King James, *ibid.* Is sent to Edinburgh, and there imprisoned, 338. Refuses to betray Lord Kilsyth, with great firmness, 339. By what means escapes being hanged, 340. Continues a prisoner in the Tolbooth, in great penury, 342 Makes his escape into Ireland, 345, and settles in the county of Tyrone, 349. Lives the remainder of his life there, loved and esteemed by all honest and good men, 350.

Crisis—Steele expelled the house of commons for this pamphlet. at the same time Swift was censured for his reply to it, vi. 184. By whom the plan was laid, *ibid.* A shilling pamphlet, yet proposed to be printed by subscription. 185. The industry of the whigs in dispersing it. 186. The great gain it produced to the author and bookseller, *ibid.* The contents and merits of it examined, 186. 230. Written by the same author that published the Englishman, a letter in defence of Lord Molesworth, and many of the Tattlers and Spectators, 190. His scheme of education at the university, 191. The author may be fairly proved, from his own citations, guilty of high treason, 209.

Crispin, William—Encounters Henry I. in battle, vii. 261.

Criticism, goddess of—Her habitation on the snowy mountains of Nova Zembla; her attendants, Ignorance, Pride, Opinion, Noise and Impudence, Dullness and Vanity, Positiveness, Pedantry, and Illmanners, iii. 220.

Critics—Tnree different species of them, iii. 91. Of ancient times, so powerful a party, that the writers of those ages mentioned them only by types and figures, 94. Have one quality in common with a whore and alderman, 97. Institutions of them absolutely necessary to the commonwealth of learning, 98. To commence a true critic, will cost a man all the good qualities of his mind, *ibid.* Three maxims characteristical of a critic, 99. Many commence critics and wits by reading prefaces and dedications only, 121. Why false critics rail at false wits, xxiii. 368. The eye of a critic whence compared to a microscope, xxiii. 373. Sleeping, talking, and laughing, qualities which furnish out a critic on preaching, xiv. 124.

Croisades—Their origin, vii. 239. Their progress, *ibid.* Gave rise to the spirit of chivalry, 241. The temper which occasioned them in some measure still existing, *ibid.*

Cromwell—To keep up the appearance of a parliament, created an entire new house of lords (such as it was) to counterpoise the commons, ii. 320. Pleased with a flatterer, who undertook to prove him of royal blood, v. 206. Was a preacher, and has left a sermon in print, in the style of the modern presbyterian teachers, xiii. 218. His character, iii 191. His notion of liberty of conscience, xiv. 161. An instance in which he made a great figure, 227. Another in which he appeared contemptible, 228.

Cross and pile, vi. 11.

Crouse, ———, rector of St. Mary's, Dublin, xvi. 223.

Crosthwaite, Mr. Ford's steward—xix. 51.

Crown—The laws have not given it a power of forcing upon the subject what money the king pleases, xii. 104, 196, 220. Its wanton and pretended debts made a pretence for demanding money, xvii. 55.

Cuckoldom—A fundamental right, which English wives have never given up, xxiii. 185.

Cucumbers—A project for extracting sunbeams out of them, ix. 200.
Cuffe, John, of Desart—xi. 111.
Cumberland, Dr. Richard, bishop of Peterborough—Some account of, xii. 46.
Cunning—An argument of knavery, not of wit, v. 187.
Curate, Dr. Swift's—His Complaint of hard Duty, x. 121.
Curll, Edmund—Account of his being poisoned, with his last Will, xxiii. 339. Farther Account of his deplorable Condition, 346 Relation of his being circumcised, 356.
Curll, Edmund—His instructions to a porter, to find his authors, xxiii. 349. Obtains indulgence from the house of lords, after he had surreptitiously printed Mr. Pope's and other letters, xix. 177. The Dean had a design on his ears, iii. 5. Incensed the Dean by publishing some miscellanies under his name, xxi. 220. Lord Orrery's remark on him, xx. 93. Mr. Pope's, 96. Published some valuable books, xxiii. 339.
Customs—Some peculiar to Lilliput described, ix. 58.
Cutts, Lord—His character, vi. 176. Typified by a salamander, x. 54.
Cuzzoni, xxiii. 324.

D

Dalziel, Thomas—Preferred by the king to be general of the forces in Scotland, xiv. 267. Refused to serve under the duke of Monmouth, 298. Reproached the duke of Monmouth, with betraying the king in the action at Bothwell-bridge, 302. An account and character of him, 318, 320.
Damer, Joseph—xx. 281.
Damned—The Place of the, xi. 215.
Danby, Peregrine Osborne, earl of—xxii. 91.
Danes—Their government in England lasted twenty-six years, vii. 228
Daniel, the historian—His style too courtly and unintelligible, viii. 188.
Daniel, Dr. Richard—Dean of Armagh, xvii. 247.
Danvers, Caleb—xi. 42.
Daphne—xi. 201.
Dartenenf, Mr—A great punster, xxi. 21. xxii. 171. His character, xxi. 174.
Dartmouth, Lord—A patent granted to him by King Charles II. to coin halfpence for Ireland, xii 133, 143. 159.
Dartmouth, William Legge, earl of—Succeeded the earl of Sunderland as secretary of state, v. 113. vi. 168. His character, *ibid.*
Dauphins, of France—Three of them died in one year, vii. 162.
Daval, Sir Thomas—His widow married to the duke of Chandos, xx. 2.
D'Avenant, Dr. Charles—vi. 173. Requests Dr. Swift's intercession with the lord treasurer, for his son, xv. 302. His character as a writer, xxi. 55.
Davenant, Henry—xv. 302.
————, Sir William—iii. 7. 224.
David, king of Scotland—Having taken the oath of fealty to Maude, took up arms in her cause, vii. 271. On making peace with Stephen, would by no means renounce his fidelity to the empress; but an expedient found, by his eldest son's performing homage to the king of England, 275. Continued his depredations, 277. In return, Stephen seized on Bedford, part of the earldom of Huntingdon; which David recaged, by the most sanguinary barbarities, *ibid.*

On the revolt of the English barons, redoubled his efforts, and determined to besiege York, 279. By the zeal of archbishop Thurstan, a numerous army assembled, under the command of Geoffry Rufus bishop of Durham, to oppose him, 280. David and his son gave many signal proofs of valour, but their army totally defeated, *ibid.* Reduced to comply with the terms of peace dictated by Stephen, and to deliver up his son as a hostage, 281.

Davis—His characters of the court of Queen Anne, with Swift's remarks, vi. 159.

Davys, Miss Anne—xx. 118.

Dawson, Joshua—Built a fine house at Dublin, now the lord mayor's, xvi. 91. xxi. 86.

Day of Judgment—xi. 216.

Dead—Have a title to just character, whether good or bad, xiii. 11.

Dean, The, and Duke—xi. 347.

The Dean, Swift—His manner of Living, xi 358.

Deaneries—Some in Ireland without cathedrals, xiii. 159. Dean and chapter lands unknown in Ireland, 160. What the state in general of those of the old foundation, xvi. 133. The general condition of them in Ireland, xix. 261

Dearness—Of necessaries, not always a sign of wealth, xiii. 14.

Death—Nothing but extreme pain, shame, or despair, able to reconcile us to it, xiv. 180. So natural, so necessary, and so universal, that it is impossible it could ever have been designed by Providence as an evil to mankind, 161.

Death and Daphne—A poem, xi 148.

Debt, National—Proposal for an Act for paying off, xiii. 170.

Debt, National—Unknown in England before the revolution, vii. 99. The expedient of introducing it found out by Bishop Burnet, 100. Such a debt, which is of real use in a republic, detrimental to a monarchy, 101.

Dec-mviri—Their usurpation of arbitrary power, though chosen to digest a code of laws for the government of a free state, ii. 280.

Dedications—Instructions for making them, xxiii. 83.

Deering, Sir Cholmondeley—Shot in a duel, xv. 164. xxi. 215. His death revenged, xxi. 280.

De Foe, Daniel—iv. 25. Some account of, xxiv. 156, 157.

Deism—Why not to be eradicated by preaching against it, viii. 21.

Delacourt—Epigram on him and Carthy, xi. 396.

Delane, Dennis—His appeal, xx. 99.

Delany, Dr. Patrick—Verses addressed to him. x 173. His News from Parnassus, 205. Verses occasioned by the foregoing, 208. His answer to the Prologue and Epilogue for the distressed Weavers, 239. His verses on Gallstown House, 241. His verses written in the name of Dr. Sheridan, 251. On the great buried Bottle, 279. The epitaph, *ibid* Verses on his villa, 268. His verses to Dr Swift when deaf, 316. Answered, *ibid.* Gave occasion to the verses on Paddy's Character of the Intelligencer, xi. 128. His Epistle to Lord Carteret, 129. Verses occasioned by it, 132. Libel on him and Lord Carteret, 136. On the Libels against him, 142. His fable of the Pheasant and Lark, 203. Answer to it, 208. To Dr. Sheridan on the Art of Punning, x. 275. To Dr. Swift on his birthday with a silver standish, xi. 283. An invitation by him in the name of Dr. Swift, 285. A short account and character of him and his works, xiii. 86. xviii 190, 295, 296.

De la Warr, Lord—His character, vi. 170. His conduct to Swift, x. 119.

Delusion—The advantage of objects being conveyed to us by it, iii. 154.

Demar the Usurer—Elegy on, x. 198. His Epitaph, 199.
Demosthenes—Upon what he laid the greatest strength of his oratory, viii. 11. Greatly excelled Tully as an orator, *ibid.*
Denain—Defeat of the allies at, vii. 193.
Denham, Sir John—iii. 224.
Dennis, Mr. John—A Narrative of his deplorable Frenzy, xxiii. 326. His Invitation to Steele, x. 156. His apprehension of being seized by the French, and the occasion of it, xiv. 179.
Derby, Earl of—His character, vi. 165.
Dermot and Sheelah—A pastoral Dialogue, xi. 80.
De Roussy, Lady Charlotte—xi. 59.
Derry—Value of the deanery of, xiii. 168.
Des Fontaines, Abbé—Translated Gulliver's Travels into French, ix. 2. His correspondence with the Dean on that subject, xvii. 132.
Desire and Possession—A poem, xi. 60.
Devenish, Charles—xvii. 171.
Devonshire, William Cavendish, duke of—Dismissed from his employment of lord steward, xxi. 12.
Devotion—What the sincerest part of it, xiv. 173.
Dialogue—The best method of inculcating any part of knowledge, xxii. 257.
Diaper, John—Writes some sea eclogues, or poems of mermen, xxii. 99, 161. Presented by Dr. Swift to Lord Bolingbroke, with a new poem, *ibid.* Receives twenty guineas from that lord, by Dr. Swift, when lying sick in a nasty garret, 192.
Dick, a Maggot—xi. 107. Dick's Variety, 109.
Digby, Lord—Accused Clarendon in parliament to no purpose, xviii. 151.
Digressions—One concerning critics, iii. 89. One in the modern kind, 114. Some authors enclose them in one another like a nest of boxes, 115. One in praise of digressions, 130. The commonwealth of learning chiefly obliged to the great modern improvement of them, 131. A digression concerning the original use and improvement of madness in a commonwealth, 144. One on war, 192.
Diligence—To be doubly diligent to those who neglect us, why the cruelest revenge, xix. 49.
Dingley, Mrs. Rebecca—New Year's Gift for her, x. 310. Dingley and Brent, a song, 311. Her Birth-day, xi. 49. On her Lapdog's Collar, 51. The Dean's mode of visiting her, xix. 41. Annuity he allowed her, 121. Her character by Dr. Swift, xx. 87.
Dinner hour—The fashionable one in 1707, xv. 46.
Diogenes—What, in his idea, the greatest misery, xiv. 136. A pun of his, xxiv. 121.
Discordia, John Bull's second daughter—Her character, xxiii. 199.
Discovery, The—a song on Lord Berkeley, x. 50.
Discretion—The great use of this talent, viii. 27. Most serviceable to the clergy, 29 The end of good breeding wholly perverted by the want of it, 205
Diseases—The causes of them, ix. 286. The general method used by the physicians in the cure of them, *ibid.* A specific for the cure of those caused by repletion, 296.
Disney, Colonel Duke—His character. xxii 208. His saying of Jenny Kingdom, the maid of honour, 209.
Dispensation—Reasons against granting one to Dr. Whetcombe, to hold his fellowship and a distant rich living, xix. 121.
Dissensions—Those of the Athenian state described with their rise and consequences, ii. 287. Those between the Patricians and Plebeians at Rome, 296. Civil dissensions never fail of stirring up the

ambition of private men to enslave their country, 309. Reflections on the consequences of them to a state, 315.
Dissenters—Their ready compliance with the measures of King James, to subvert the reformed religion, iii. 305. v. 70, 174, 179. Ought not to be trusted with the least degree of civil or military power, vi. 215. Politics their sole religion, v. 61. The most spreading branch of the whig party professing christianity, 174. Were greatly benefited by the revolution, 176. Can no where find better quarter than from the church of England, 178. Resemble the Jews in some general principles, 179. Some wholesome advice to them, *ibid.* They and the whigs have the same political faith, 198 Acknowledged King James the Second's dispensing power, 199. More dangerous to the constitution both in church and state than papists, viii 124. Arose out of the Puritans, xiii. 115. xiv. 69. Ought publicly to disavow the principles in politics on which their ancestors acted, 76. Should be thankful for a toleration, without disturbing the public with their own opinions, 77. Ought not to have a vote for members of parliament, 232. Mr. Shower's letter to Lord Oxford in their behalf, xv. 212; and his lordship's answer, 213.
Dissenters, in Ireland—Apply to the parliament of England, for the repeal of the test, xv. 60. Address against dissenting ministers agreed to by the house of lords in Ireland, 207. Dissenting ministers join with the whigs, in agreeing to a bill against occasional conformity, 211. Are suffered to have their conventicles by connivance only, xvi. 120. Are too assuming upon state events that give them any encouragement, *ibid.* Their attempts for a repeal of the test, xiii. 127.
Diversions—Those of the court of Lilliput described, ix. 36.
Divines—Their preaching helps to preserve the well inclined, but seldom or never reclaims the vicious, xiv. 174 Fear of being thought pedants has been of bad consequences to young ones, viii. 8. Carry their disputes for precedence as high as any sort of men, xii. 38.
Divinity—Words peculiar to it as a science should be avoided by clergymen in their sermons, viii. 7.
Dodsley, Robert—xviii. 239. xx 268.
Dodwell, Robert—Humourous story of him, xviii. 138.
Dog and Shadow, x. 232.
Dog and Thief, The—xi. 31.
Dogs—Cossing of them a kind of diversion used in Dublin, xiii. 182.
Doiley's coarse fringed napkins, xxi 201.
Dominion—Reflections on the manner of acquiring it in countries newly discovered, ix. 335.
Domitilla, Signora—Bouts rimés on her, xi. 156.
Domville, William, of Longman's Town, xxii. 18.
Donegal, Catherine Forbes, countess of—Verses on her, x. 208.
Dopping, Dr.—xvi. 167.
Dorchester, George earl of—x. 199.
Dorset, Charles, earl of—His character, vi. 164.
———, Lionel-Cranfield, duke of—The patron of Prior, xv. 72; and of Philips, 80. A character of him and his duchess, by Lady Betty Germain, xviii. 89. Gave great satisfaction to the people of Ireland, when lord lieutenant, xx. 78. Lord Castledurrow's commendation of the duke, for his magnificence and other virtues, 85; with a remark on his few and slight defects, *ibid.* A remark of Dr. Swift respecting him in his public capacity, 86. By what means he was influenced to act the usual part in the government of Ireland, xix. 164.
Douglass, Lieutenant General—His conduct, xiv. 338.
———, a naval officer—His heroism, xiv. 227.

Drapier—His account of himself, xii. 187; and of the success of his letters, xviii. 100. A quaker's application of a text of scripture when a reward was offered for apprehending him, xvii. 22. Verses on him, xi 376. Letter to the people of Ireland in his name, xiii. 310.
Drapier's Hill—xi. 169. Reasons for not building at, 170.
——— Letters—xii. 95. Character of them, i. 277.
Dreams—Verses on, in imitation of Petronius, x 313.
Drewe, Francis—In a very odd manner, occasions a bill, which was brought into the Irish parliament, for enlarging the power of the peerage, to be thrown out, xii. 195.
Drugs—Reasons offered by the Company of Upholders against the inspection of them, xxiii. 312.
Drunkenness—The vice of it restored by the gentlemen of the army, when almost dropped in England, iv. 159.
Dryden, John—His Hind and Panther, iii. 72. Dedicates different parts of his books to different patrons, 75. His prefaces, &c. 121. Unequal to Virgil, 225. Regretted the success of his own instructions, and found his readers made suddenly too skilful to be easily satisfied, iii. 121. His opinion of certain writers, iv. 298. Offended Swift, x. 19. Dryden's prefaces, so useful to modern critics, originally written to swell the bulk and price of his books, xi. 314. His relationship to Swift, xix. 150. Introduced Alexandrines, 151. Why so incorrect, *ibid.* His Annus Mirabilis, xxiii. 118.
Dublin—Humble representation of the Clergy on a Brief, xii. 87. Observations on a Paper entitled the Case of the Woollen Manufacturers of, 268. Letter to the Archbishop concerning the Weavers, 272. Upon giving Badges to the Poor, 281. Considerations about maintaining the Poor, 283. Examination of certain Abuses, &c. in, xiii. 177. Humble Petition of the Footmen of, 231. Advice to the Freemen on the Choice of a Member, 248. Considerations on the Choice of a Recorder of, 256. The Dean's Speech to the Lord Mayor, &c. on being presented with his Freedom, 269. Proposal for giving Badges to the Beggars in, 274.
Dublin—The method used by Dr. King, archbishop of it, to encourage the clergy of his diocese to residence, xiii. 160. The see of it has many fee-farms, which pay no fines, 174. The many street robberies committed there owing to the want of courage in gentlemen, xii. 60. Wants not its due proportion of folly and vice, both native and foreign, viii. 228. Methods used by the Intelligencers to be informed of all occurrences in it, *ibid.* More infested with beggars after the establishment of the poorhouse than before, xiii. 275. Shares more deeply in the increasing miseries of Ireland than the meanest village it, 278. Infested with colonies of beggars sent thither from England, 280. The number of houses in that city, xiii. 18. Number of families, 27. In money matters, that city may be reckoned about a fourth part of the whole kingdom, as London is judged to be a third of England, 28. Contest about the choice of a mayor, xv. 166 University of Dublin wants to have professorships confined to the fellows, not left at large, xvii. 173. Fellowships there obtained by great merit, xix. 122. Dean and chapter of St. Patrick's cathedral possessed of 4000*l.* a year, xvii. 192. Monuments there preserved or promoted by Dr. Swift, 193. Law and rules observed there, in the election of their mayors and aldermen, xv. 166. Remark on the vanity and luxury of feasting there, xx. 85. Statue of King William there how treated, xxi. 93. The players there, refusing to give the secretary three hundred a year, obliged to act as strollers, x. 233. See Hoadly, King,
Duck, Stephen, xviii. 18. A quibbling Epigram on him, xi. 219.
Dudley, Sir Matthew—His laconic letter, xxi. 34.
Duelling—An extraordinary duel, ii. 114.

Duke, Dr. Richard—His character, xxi. 148.
Duke upon Duke—A new ballad, xxiv. 24.
Dukes, Mrs. x. 44.
Dun, Sir Patrick, xv. 73.
Dunciad. See **Pope.**
Duncombe, Alderman—Left his niece 200,000*l.* xxi. 191.
Dunkin, Dr. William—Some account of him, xix. 147. xx. 33, 34, 157, 166, 217, 219. His translation of Carberiæ Rupes, x. 290. His epigram on the Drapier, xi. 376.
Dunkirk—Memorial concerning, delivered by the Sieur Tugghe, vi. 134. Secured to England by the peace, would have been thought a glorious acquisition under the duke of Marlborough, though at the cost of many thousand lives, 217. The demolition of it deferred, to remove the difficulties which the barrier treaty occasioned, 220. Yielded by the French king in his preliminaries, but clogged with the demand of an equivalent, 6. Stipulated in the counter-project to be demolished, but that article struck out in the barrier-treaty, *ibid.* 35. Some observations respecting it, xv 239 The duke of Ormond not able to send troops to take possession of it, when yielded to Britain, *ibid.* vii. 182. Six regiments sent from England, under Mr Hill, for that purpose, 184. On its delivery, a cessation of arms proclaimed, 185. The universal joy occasioned in England by the news of its being surrendered, 189.
Dunstable—Project for transporting wheaten straw from Ireland thither, to be manufactured into hats for the Irish women, xii. 17.
Dunton, John, iii. 65. His tract, entitled Neck or Nothing, the shrewdest piece written in defence of the whigs, vi. 184.
D'urfy, Mr—Verses occasioned by an &c. at the end of his name, in the title to one of his plays, xxiv. 15. Prologue designed for his last play, 17.
Dutch—Some remarks on their practice of trampling on the crucifix, ix. 244. Why they are no precedent for us, either in religion or government, iii. 302. To what the preservation of their commonwealth is to be ascribed, 312 Delivered up Traerbach to the Imperialists without consulting the queen, vi. 219. In what manner England bound by an old treaty to assist them whenever attacked by the French, v. 273 Joined with the English in signing two treaties with Portugal; but wise enough never to observe them, 282. The advantages granted to them as guarantees of the protestant succession, 284, 286, 297, 309. What the proportion of men they were to contribute toward the war, 288. Gradually lessened their proportion in all new supplies, *ibid.* Never furnished their quota of maritime supplies, 290. Are ever threatening England with entering into separate measures of a peace, 319 Why against a peace, vi 8. Dutch partnership, wherein it consists 13. Though they allow the fullest liberty of conscience of any Christian state, yet admit none into civil offices, who do not conform to the legal worship, xiii. 211. The English highly blameable, in permitting them to engross the herring fishery, xix. 74 Their behaviour on finding the queen in earnest inclined to a peace, vii. 67. Greatly deficient every year in furnishing their quota, 119. Entirely abandoned the war in Portugal, 120. In low politics, excel every country in Christendom, 149. Discontented at seeing the queen at the head of the negotiation, 159 Their intrigues for entering into separate measures of peace with France, 166, 207. The inducements which led them to sign the treaty of barrier and succession, 208. Convinced of their error in trusting to a discontented party, 211. In what light they seem to have considered England, v. 329. Character of them, xix. 74. xviii 169. Brief remarks on them, xxii. 78, 85, 125. A learned Dutchman writes a book to

prove that England wronged them by the peace, 144. Yield to the barrier treaty, which chiefly retarded the peace, 184.
Dyer's Letter—A paper of lying fame, iv. 309.
Dyot, Justice, a commissioner of the stamp office—In danger of the gallows, for defrauding the revenue, xxi. 23. His trial, *ibid.* A remarkable anecdote of the person (a clerk in Doctors' Commons) who detected the fraud, 32.
Dying speeches—Of what kind they usually are, xii. 57.

E.

Bachard, Dr—His book of the contempt of the clergy, iii. 25. xiv. 181. xxiii. 156.
Edgworth, Colonel Ambrose, xxi. 39.
————, Talbot, his son, *ibid.*
Education, modern, Essay on, viii. 37. Of Ladies, xiv. 236.
Education—The manner of educating children in Lilliput, ix. 62. The necessity of it, iv. 161. The consequences of its defects to many noble families, viii. 38. Is usually less in proportion as the estate the children are born to is greater, xiv. 51. Not above a thousand male human creatures in England and Wales of good sense and education, xiv. 239. Of females not half that number, 240. What too frequently the consequence of a liberal one, xvii. 130.
Edward, the Black Prince—When he appeared great, xiv. 227.
Edward, the Confessor—First introduced a mixture of the French tongue with the Saxon, vi. 47. In his time the English gentry began to affect the French language and manners, in compliance with their king, who had been bred in Normandy, vii 227. He was the first of our princes who attempted to cure the king's evil by touching; and was the first who introduced what we now call the common law, *ibid.*
Edwin, Sir Humphry, lord mayor in 1698—Went in his formalities to a conventicle, with the insignia of his office, iii. 181. xxiii. 221.
Egremont, John Perceval, earl of, xxi. 175.
Egyptians—The first fanatics, iii. 258. Drank nothing but ale, 259.
Eleanor, queen of France—Divorced from Lewis, and married to Henry duke of Normandy, vii. 205.
Elections—Dexterity of the whig ministry in deciding them, v. 56. Absurdities attending them; 1st, that any who dissent from the national church should have the privilege of voting; 2d, that an election should be any charge either to the candidate or to the ministry; 3d, that the qualification which entitles a freeholder to vote still remains forty shillings only, though that sum was fixed when it was equal to twenty pounds at present; 4th, that representatives are not elected *ex vicinio*, but a member perhaps chosen for Berwick, whose estate is at the Land's End; and many persons returned for boroughs who do not possess a foot of land in the kingdom; and, 5th, that decayed boroughs should retain their privilege of sending members, who in reality represent nobody, xiv. 232, 235.
Elegy—On Mr Demar, a rich usurer, x. 198. A quibbling one on Judge Boat, 301. A tragical one, called Cassinus and Peter, xi. 228. A satirical one on the duke of Marlborough, x. 282.
Elephant, or The Parliament-Man, xxiv. 10.
Elizabeth, Queen—Relation of the Riot intended on her Birthday, iv. 307. Her character, iii. 190 Her birthday usually a day of dissipation, iv 314. Particularly so in 1679, which was intended to be imitated in 1711, 316. Her circumstances much resembled those of Queen Anne, vi. 118 Some account of her conduct *ibid.* Mixed money coined by her, for the payment of the army in Ireland, in

the time of Tyrone's rebellion, xii. 107. Could not resist the artifices of the earl of Leicester; yet would never suffer his openest enemies to be sacrificed to his vengeance, xiv. 268.
Ellis, Bishop, xv. 47.
Elliston, Ebenezer—His last Speech and dying Words, xii. 55. Account of him, *ibid.*
Eloquence—Action necessary to it, viii. 159.
Elstob, Elizabeth, viii. 158.
Emperor of Germany—Why inclined to continue the war, vi. 218. Prospect of more danger to the balance of Europe from his overrunning Italy, than from France overrunning the empire, 221. Never paid his contribution toward the Prussian troops, v. 291. Nor furnished the quota of men stipulated, 292. But chose to sacrifice the whole alliance to his passion of enslaving his subjects of Hungary, *ibid.* Hindered the taking of Toulon, 293. Empire refuses to grant eight thousand men, for which the English would have paid forty thousand pounds, toward carrying on the war on the side of Italy, 294. The emperor's conduct when Portugal came into the grand alliance, 295. His return made for the places conquered for him by the English, 297. His objections to the peace, vii. 215. The reasons why he did not agree to it at last, 217.
Emperor of Lilliput—A great patron of learning, ix. 20. Lives chiefly upon his own demesnes, 29. His style in public instruments, 41. His palace described, 45.
Employments—Good morals more to be regarded than great abilities, in choosing persons for them, ix. 61 None more eager for them than such as are least fit for them, xv. 190. In general, very hard to get, xxii. 202 By the act of succession, no foreigner can enjoy any, civil or military, xvi. 109.
Enclosures—Reflections on their consequences, xx. 39.
England—History of, vii. 219.
England—Excellence of its government, iii. 316. General satire received in it with thanks instead of offence, whereas in Athens it might only be personal, 59. The political state of it described, ix. 141. What the bulk of the people in, 213. Degeneracy of the people of, 227. State of, in Queen Anne's time, 280. What the only means the people of it have to pull down a ministry and government they are weary of, xxiii. 302. What necessary to frighten the people of it once a year, 305. Prosecuted the war with greater disadvantages than either its enemies or allies, and less able to recover itself at the conclusion of it, v 17. Ought not to have been a principal in the confederate war with France, v. 203, 267. Had no reason to boast of its success in that under King William, 270. No nation ever so long and scandalously abused by its domestic enemies and foreign friends, *ibid.* Its strength shamefully misapplied to ends very different from those for which the war was undertaken, 275. Carried on the war at a great expense in Spain, on a vain belief that the Spaniards, on the first appearance of a few troops, would revolt to the house of Austria, 277. Neglected to use her maritime power in the West Indies, 278. The reason alleged for this conduct, 279. Must mortgage the malt tax, to carry on the war another campaign, 316. Received the reformation in the most regular way, xiii. 239. What it gets yearly by Ireland, xii. 104. The taste of it infamously corrupted by shoals of those who write for their bread, xviii. 99. Swift apprehensive that liberty could not long survive in, xix. 136, 164 An enumeration of its public absurdities, xiv. 231. An abstract of its history before the conquest, vii. 224. Above nineteen millions expended by England in the war more than its proper proportion, vii. 122. The true way of increasing its inhabitants to the public advantage,

131. Character of the people, iv. 219. vi. 124. xxiii. 169. Progress of its government, xviii. 157, 158. Its constitution admirably fitted for the purposes of a king, 165 General discontent, that it should be engaged in a very expensive war, while all the other powers of Europe were in peace, xvii. 85. What the too frequent practice there with respect to mad-houses, xviii. 214. So connected with Ireland, that the natives of both islands should study and advance each others interest, xix. 72.

English language—Letter to the Earl of Oxford on its Improvement, vi. 43. English tongue. Discourse to prove its Antiquity, xiv. 351. The expediency of an effectual method of correcting, enlarging, and ascertaining it, vi. 45 Its improvements are not in proportion to its corruptions, 46. Had two or three hundred years ago a greater mixture with the French than at present, 48. Not arrived to such perfection as to occasion any apprehension of its decay, 49. The period wherein it received most improvement, 50. The state of it in King Charles the Second's time, 51. Has been much injured by the poets since the restoration, 52. Reasons why words in it ought not to be spelt as pronounced, 53. The pronunciation of it much more difficult to the Spaniards, French, and Italians, than to the Swedes, Danes, Germans, and Dutch, 54. Means to be used for reforming it, 55. A society of judicious men should be selected for that purpose, *ibid.* To whom, the French academy, as far as it is right, might be a model, 56. Many words ought to be thrown out of the English language; many more corrected; some, long since antiquated, restored on account of their energy and sound, *ibid.* When the language is fully corrected, it might occasionally be enlarged by the adoption of a new word, which, having once received a sanction, should never be suffered to become obsolete, 59. Corruptions of it, viii. 184. The progress of the Dean's plan, xv. 175, 238, 241, 245. The language advanced by Sir William Temple to great perfection, iii. 280. In Swift's younger days, had produced no letters of any value, 281.

English Bubbles, Essay on, xii 22.

Englishman—A paper so called, vi. 190.

Enthusiasm—The spring-head of it as troubled and muddy as the current, iii. 151. Has produced revolutions of the greatest figure in history, 243. Definition of the word in its universal acceptation, *ibid.* The various operations of religious enthusiasm, 244.

Enthusiasm, Letter on—By whom written, iii. 9.

Epaminondas—One of the six greatest men in the world, ix. 219. An instance in which he appeared great, xiv. 227.

Ephori—Wherein their office consisted at Sparta, ii. 280.

Epic poem—A receipt to make one, xxiii. 86

Epicurus—Opinions ascribed to him not his own, iii. 268. Had no notion of justice, but as it was profitable, xiv. 136. Misled his followers into the greatest vices, *ibid.* His sect began to spread at Rome in the empire of Augustus, and in England in Charles II.'s reign, 178. The greatest of all freethinkers, 217.

Epigrams—Tom cudgelled, x. 97. Catullus de Lesbia, 121. From the French, 122. On scolding, 235. Joan cudgels Ned, 303. On Wood's brass money, xi. 4. On windows, 51, 55. On a very old glass, 72. Paulus, 119. On Stephen Duck, 219. The power of time, 224. On the busts in Richmond hermitage, 281. On Gulliver, 346. The Dean and Duke, 347. By Dr. Swift on his deafness, 348. Answered, 349. On Virtiginosus, 350. On Bishop Rundle's fall, 352. On the magazine at Dublin, 367. On Dr. Swift's intended hospital for idiots and lunatics, 369. On the Drapier, 376. On two great men, 378. Occasioned by an inscription on the Dean's monument, 382. On Carthy's threatening to translate Pindar, 396. On Delacourt's complimenting Carthy, *ibid.* The inconstant lover,

xx. 74. Umbra, xxiv. 23. On Bishop Hough, 36. On Handel and Bononcini, 41. On Mrs. Tofts, *ibid.* Two or Three, 42. In a maid of honour's prayer book, *ibid.* The balance of Europe, *ibid.* On Colonel Chartres, 71. On the death of a child, 72. On a man's beating his head, *ibid.* From the French, 73. On the toasts of the kit cat club, *ibid* To a lady with the temple of fame, 74. Epilogue, to a play for the benefit of the Weavers, x. 257.

Epiphonema, viii. 11.

Epitaph—The Dean's written by himself, i. 317. On the Dean's servant, ii. 147. On Partridge, v. 77. On Lord Berkeley, 91. On a miser, 199. On a great buried Bottle, 279. On judge Boat, 304. On the earl of Suffolk's Fool, xi. 76. On General Gorges and Lady Meath, 110. On Duke Schomberg, 227. On P. P. a parish clerk, xxiii. 148. On Colonel Chartres, xxiv. 70. Of by-words, 72 On G. 73.

Erasmus—His life almost a continual journey, v 205. A maxim of his cited, xviii. 9. His Moriæ Encomium, vi. 93.

Error, writ of—Not grantable in a criminal case without direction from the king, xvi. 215.

Esquire—Letter from a reputed one to the King at Arms, xiii. 301.

Essex, Robert Devereux, earl o.—His remarkable speech to Blunt and Cuffe on the scaffold, vi. 120.

Estcourt, Richard—xi. 159.

Etymology—ix. 189 Swift's banter of it, xiv. 351.

Evans, Dr. John, bishop of Meath—xii. 73. xvi. 212, 251, 300 Refuses a proxy for Swift at a visitation, xvi. 251 See also letter to Mr. Wallis, 250. His sage remark on Bishop Atterbury, 300.

Eugene, Prince—His sentiments with respect to the barrier treaty, vi. 10, 36. Visits the queen on his landing, without staying for the formality of dress, vii. 43. xiv. 188. The design of his journey to England, vii. 49. His character, 50 Several highly riots supposed to have been committed, through a scheme of his to take off Mr. Harley, 51 His opinion of the negotiations for a peace in 1711, 87. The queen discouraged him from coming hither, as far as possibly she could without in plain terms forbidding it, 151. A humourous description of him by Swift, xxii. 76. The queen gave him a sword, worth four thousand pounds, 71, 72.

Eumenes—Introduced the custom of borrowing money by vast premiums, and at exorbitant interest, v. 15.

European princes—The usual causes of war among them, ix. 276. Some of the northern ones hire out their troops to richer nations, 277.

Eustace, Prince, son to King Stephen—During his father's imprisonment, the Empress Maud refused a very reasonable request made in his behalf by the legate, vii. 288 His father wished to have him crowned, which the bishops refused to perform, 297. Violently opposed a truce, which must be founded on the ruin of his interest, 298. His death, *ibid.*

Examiner—v. 12. Takes the subject of government out of the dirty hands of two fanatics, and the rough one of a nonjuror, 25, 26. The general design of it, 41, 62, 208. Conjectures about the author. 48, 103. The difficulty of his task, 48, 56, 103, 160. A pleasant instance of the profound learning of one of his answerers, 56. The Examiner cross-examined, 77. An answer to the Letter to the Examiner, 121. Two letters, of the two contrary parties, written to him, 121, 125. Has no other intention but that of doing good, 128. Is entitled to the favour of the whigs, 163. A judgment of him not to be formed by any mangled quotations, 167. No hireling writer, 168, 208. The papers under that title began about the time of Lord Godolphin's removal, and by whom, vi. 285. A contest between Swift and Steele, on the former's being

supposed the author, when he had ceased having any connexion with them, xv. 271, 274, 278, 280. Some account of that paper, iv. 298. v. 3, 11. The real author of it remained long unknown, iv. 298. Character of it, xxiv. 158, 160.
Example—The great advantage of it, in acquiring moral virtues, ix. 291.
Excellences—More or less valuable, as there is occasion to use them, v. 134.
Exchange-women—The proper appellation of a set of traders in Exeter exchange, which now scarcely exists, iii. 129. xxiii. 123.
Exchequer bills—Generally reckoned the surest and most sacred of all securities, v. 229.
Exeter Exchange—See Exchange women.
Exiles—Their view in exciting quarrels, vii. 252.
Expedients—Living upon them will in time destroy any constitution, v. 520.
Extempore love and extempore prayer closely connected, vi. 94.

F.

Fable of the Bitches, x. 165. Pheasant and Lark, xi. 203. Answer to the latter, 208.
Faction—Who so called by the whigs, v. 43, 144. The nature of a faction, as distinct from those who are friends to the constitution, *ibid.* Its metaphorical genealogy, 142. What the true characteristics of it, 144. xxiii. 199. What its effects on the genius of a nation while it prevails, v. 216. One felicity of being among willows is, not to be troubled with it, xv. 284.
Fade —— A great banker, xi. 13.
Faggot, The—On the Variance between the Ministry, x. 119.
Fairfax, a rigid presbyterian—His proceedings with respect to the parliament, the king's trial, and execution, xiii. 116. When he appeared contemptible, xiv. 229.
Faith—The great stress laid upon it both in the Old and New Testament, xiv. 26. Why we cannot lead so good lives without faith as with it, *ibid.*
Falkland, Lucius Cary, Viscount—A custom used by him respecting some of his writings, viii. 6.
Falconbridge, Lady—A daughter of Oliver Cromwell, in her person extremely like her father, xxi. 64.
Fame—Why purchased at a cheaper rate by satire than by any other productions of the brain, iii. 57. As difficult to conceive rightly what it is, as to paint echo to the sight, x. 24. The poetical genealogy of Fame, v. 19. By some supposed to be different goddesses, by others only one with two trumpets, xiii. 10. Chamber of Fame, viii. 164, 172, 175.
Fan—Why an emblem of woman, xxiii. 132.
Fanaticism—Its history deduced from the most early ages, iii. 258.
Fanatics—Ægyptians were the first, iii. 258. A short story of one, by occupation a farmer, v. 27. First brought in blasphemy or freethinking, xxii. 252. What the liberty of conscience they labour after, xiv. 46. Their insolence increased by our want of brotherly love, 60. One refractory fanatic has been able to disturb a whole parish for many years together, *ibid.* Those of the first centuries and of later times agree in one principle, iii. 261.
Farmers—In Ireland, wear out their ground by ploughing, xiii. 3. The advantage that would have accrued to the nation by restraining them in it, 4. The generality of them in Ireland are to all intents and purposes as real beggars as any in the streets, xiv. 108.

Farthings—Anciently made of silver, xii. 106, 167.
Fashion. Ned—Notwithstanding his politeness, is in many respects, not a well-bred person, viii. 208.
Fathers in the church—Their apologies, v. 153. A general character of them and their writings, viii. 17.
Faulkner, Mr. George—His intimacy with Dean Swift, xviii. 174, 244. xix. 16, 263, xx. 16, 17, 156, 209, 240. Which could not secure him from a chancery suit, for sending some of his edition of the Dean's Works into England, xx. 17. Voted to Newgate, on a complaint of sergeant Bettesworth, xi. 336. Verses thereon, *ibid.* Applied to the Dean, for permission to print his Works to prevent their falling into worse hands, xix. 195. Suffers in Ireland, for printing a pamphlet written by Bishop Horte, xiii. 263. xx. 9.
Favourites—The danger of them to princes, v. 130.
Faustina, xxiii. 320.
Fear—One of the two greatest natural motives of men's actions, but will not put us in the way of virtue unless directed by conscience, xiv. 50. Great abilities, without the fear of God, are dangerous instruments when trusted with power, 52.
Feasts—Description of one, translated from the original Irish, x. 213. The vanity and luxury of the Irish respecting them, xx. 85.
Felicity—What the sublime and refined point of it, iii. 155.
Fenton, Lavinia, duchess of Bolton—xvii. 166.
Fenton, Mrs—See Swift, Jane.
Ferris, Lord Berkeley's steward—x. 45. xviii. 125. xxi. 96.
Feversham, earl of—His character, vi. 169.
Fiction—Its great advantages over truth, iii. 153. The trade of a poet, viii. 74.
Fiddes, Rev. Dr.—Letter from Bishop Smalridge in his behalf, xv. 292.
Fielding, beau—A ridiculous instance of his vanity, xiv. 229.
Fielding, Henry—His Pasquin, xx. 2.
Figures in poetry—xxiii. 56.
Finch, Anne, afterward countess of Winchelsea—xxii. 132. Characterised as Ardelia, x. 60.
Finlater, James Ogilvy, earl of—Moved for a bill to dissolve the union, vi. 208.
Finly, one of Wood's evidences—His confession when examined, xii. 139.
Finery—To be considered by ladies as a necessary folly, viii. 89.
First-fruits and tenths—Proceedings respecting them, xv. 51, 58. 64, 73, 77, 83, 103, 104, 107, 114, 119, 143, 172, 175, 178, 297. xvi. 156. xxi. 43, 72. Swift's memorial to Mr. Harley, xv. 111.
Fishery—The folly of the English, in suffering the Dutch to run away with it, xix. 75. Mr. Grant's proposal for establishing a white herring and cod fishery in Ireland, 71.
Fitzmaurice, John, afterward earl of Shelburne—Dr. Swift solicits a small preferment for him, xix. 159.
Flappers—The office of certain domestics so called in Laputa, ix. 177.
Flattery—The different motives to the love of it in men and women, xiv. 174. The power of it, and the way to guard against it, xiv. 16.
Fleetwood, bishop of St. Asaph—vi. 89, 97. Remarks on his Preface, vi. 97. Pretended Letter of Thanks from Lord Wharton to him, vi. 89. His principles of government, 90. The preface to his four sermons burnt by order of the house of commons, 95.
Flemings—A set of vagabond soldiers, natives of Arragon, Navarre, Biscay, Brabant, &c. who infested all Europe, vii. 304. Were ready to be hired to any prince who chose to pay them, *ibid.* Always hated in England, *ibid.*

Fletcher, Andrew—His character, vi. 180.
Floyd, Biddy—Verses on, x. 59, 210.
Folly—Usually accompanied with perverseness, xiii. 5. A term that never gave fools offence, xvii. 275. None but fools can be in earnest about a trifle, 284. xviii. 55.
Fontenelle, Bernard de—iii. 18.
Fools—Imitate only the defects of their betters, xiv. 107.
Forbes, Lord—For his firm attachment to King James II. sent prisoner to the Tower, xiv. 331. Refuses to accept two hundred pounds sent him by King William, 332.
Ford, Charles—Introduced by Dr. Swift to the duke of Ormond, xi. 7. Appointed gazetteer by Dr. Swift's procurement, with a salary of two hundred pounds a year, beside perquisites, xxii. 124. Gives Dr. Swift an account of several expected changes in the ministry, and other matters of state, xvi. 53. Of the proceedings against Arthur Moore, 55. His earnestness to have a complete edition of Dr. Swift's Works, of most of which Mr. Ford had good copies, xix. 51. His curious law-suit with an Irish chairman, xx. 18. Verses on his birth-day, x. 299. On Stella's visit to his house, 296.
Ford, Charles—x. 299.
———, James—The speaking doctor, xvi. 185.
———, Matthew—x. 299.
Forlorn Hope—viii. 99.
Foster, Mr. recorder—iv. 199.
Fortescue, William—A baron of the exchequer, xxiv. 105.
Fountaine, Sir Andrew—xv. 49. Dr. Swift visits him in a dangerous illness, and differs in opinion from his physicians, xxi, 104. Character of his mother and brother, 115. A punster, xxii. 14.
Fownes, Sir William—xvi. 223. His letter to Dr. Swift, respecting the foundation of an hospital for lunatics in Dublin, xviii. 213. His character, xix. 150.
France—Can much sooner recover itself after a war than England, v. 17. The genius and temper of that people, 148. In the war against Queen Anne, very politically engrossed all the trade of Peru, 279 While under one monarch, will be always in some degree formidable to its neighbours, xv. 214. A litigious manner of treating peculiar to that country, vii. 215. The indignation expressed by all ranks in that nation at the terms of peace offered to them by the allies, vii. 58. A royal academy established there, for the instruction of politicians, xvi. 110 Wooden shoes, and cottages like those in Ireland, are to be found within sight of Versailles, xix. 219. The stables in that kingdom truly magnificent, and the waterworks at Marli admirable, 220 Ill treatment the Irish experienced there, xviii. 128
Francis I. king of France—Bargained with the pope, to divide the liberties of the Gallican church between them, viii. 116.
Frankland, Sir Thos—xvi 6. His character, vi. 172.
Fraud—Esteemed in Lilliput a greater crime than theft, ix. 60. Merits greater punishment than many crimes that are made capital, iv. 171.
Frederick, prince of Wales—The exalted expectations of him, if he should come to be king, xx. 232.
Freedom—Wherein it consists, xii. 197. The Dean's letter to the mayor, &c. of Corke, when the freedom of that city was sent to him, xx. 142. The substance of his speech, when that of the city of Dublin was presented to him, xiii. 269.
Freethinkers—Have no great reason for their clamours against religious mysteries, viii. 22. Are a little worse than the papists, and more dangerous to the church and state, viii. 121. Lord Bolingbroke's remarks on them, xvii. 17.

Freethinking—Abstract of Mr. Collins's Discourse on it, xiv. 193. Some Thoughts on, iii. 277. The inefficacy and imprudence of preaching against it, viii. 22. What the principal ornaments of it, xxii. 251. By whom first introduced, 252. No complete body of atheology ever appeared before Mr. Collins's Discourse on Freethinking, xiv. 195. That discourse sufficiently exposed by an abstract of its contents, 198.

Freind, Dr. John—Recommended by Dr. Swift to be physician general, xxii 96.

————, Dr. Robert—xv. 288. xvi. 140.

French, Humphry, lord mayor of Dublin—Ode of Horace addressed to him, xi. 215. His character, xiii. 218. xviii. 184. xix. 37.

French—A mixture of their tongue first introduced with the Saxon by Edward the Confessor, vi. 47. The genius and temper of that nation, v. 148. The oppressive practice of the government, of calling in their money when they have sunk it very low, and then coining it anew a a higher rate, xii. 105. Have the history of Lewis XIV. in a regular series of medals, viii. 225. French memoirs, to what their success is owing, iii. 289. Their conduct and evasion in settling the articles of commerce with England, xxii. 187. An instance, in which the vanity of that nation contributes to their pleasure, xiv. 262.

French Prophets—iv. 108.

Friendship—Acts of it create friends even among strangers, xv. 302. Lord Bolingbroke's reflections on it, xvi. 209, 254 The folly of contracting too great and intimate a friendship, xvii 74. Reflection on it, by the duchess of Queensberry, xviii 246. The loss of friends a tax upon long life, 250. The medicine and comfort of life, xx. 245. Not named in the New Testament, in the sense in which we understand it, xiv. 217.

Friseen, Mrs—vi. 342.

Frith, Mall—x. 72.

Frog, Nicholas—A true character of him, xxiii. 169.

Frogs—Whence propagated in Ireland, xii. 284.

Frowde, Philip—xv. 46. xxii. 23.

Funds—Mischiefs of them, v. 14. xvi. 242. The use of them in England commenced at the Revolution, v. 15. vii. 100. Antiquity of the practice, v. 15. Not such real wealth in the nation as imagined, 16. The cunning jargon of stockjobbers, *ibid.* 96. Reflections on the managers of public funds, 195. An account of those raised from 1707 to 1710, vii. 104.

Funerals—The only method of carrying some people to church, xxiii. 314.

Furnese, Sir H—Added or altered a letter of his name with every plum he acquired, v. 207.

Furniture that best pleases the Dean of St. Patrick's, xi. 366.

G

Gadbury, John, the astrologer—iv. 102.

Gallantry—The nations who have the most of it for the young are severest upon the old, xv. 8.

Gallas, Count, the Imperial envoy—Forbid the British court for his infamous conduct, vii. 88. His base intrigues, *ibid.* Deservedly disgraced, xxi. 336.

Gallstown House—Verses on, x. 241.

Galway, earl of—xxi. 33. His character, vi. 176. Humorous threat of a surgeon whom he had offended, xiii. 77.

Gamesters—In what respect courtiers may be said to resemble them; xix. 260.
Gaming—Some pertinent inquiries concerning it, made by the king of Brobdingnag, ix. 146.
Garraway's coffee-house—x. 230.
Garth, Dr—A bon mot of his, when dying, xix. 155.
Gascon—Description of a week's sustenance of his family, xvi. 226. The artifice of one confined by the French king to speak only one word, xvii. 88.
Gassendi—Character of, ix. 221.
Gay, Mr—His poetical character, x. 207. An epistle to him, in verse, xi. 248. Appointed secretary to Lord Clarendon, xvi. 33. Epigrammatical petition by him, *ibid.* His treatment by the court, after a long attendance on it, viii. 231. Asthmatical, xvii. 256. Appointed a commissioner of the state lottery, xvi 295. Suspected unjustly of writing a libel against Mr. Walpole, xviii. 230; who was with difficulty persuaded to let Gay continue a second year commissioner to a lottery, 231. After fourteen years attendance on the court, rejects the servile dignity of gentleman usher to a girl of two years old, and retires in disgrace, xi. 138, 248. xvii. 160, xviii 231. Wrote an eclogue in the Quaker style, xiii. 230. Reflections on the conduct of great men toward him, xvi. 284. Gives Swift an account of the success of the Beggar's Opera, xvii. 177. Acquaints him with more particulars respecting it, 179. The great friendship of the duke and duchess of Queensberry toward him, xvii. 256. Proposes to print the second part of the Beggar's Opera, 248. Receives great contributions toward the publication, 256. His fortune increased by oppression, 257. Most of the courtiers refuse to contribute to his undertaking, *ibid.* Chief author of the Craftsman, by which he becomes very popular, 260. Engaged in law-suits with booksellers, for pirating his book, 264. Declines in the favour of courtiers, xviii. 115. Some account of his Fables, to Dr. Swift, 195. Gambadoes commended by him as a fine invention, 210. Finds in himself a natural propensity to write against vice, 223. His death, 234. Is universally lamented, and buried with great pomp, *ibid.* Curli assiduous in procuring memoirs of his life, *ibid:* Duchess of Queensberry's character of him, 246. Dr. Swift's condolence with the duchess for his death, with a short character of him, 250 His opera of Achilles [and the Distrest Mother, a tragedy] brought out after his death, 226. xix. 71. The Present State of Wit, probably written by him, xxiv. 153.
Gazetteer—A salary of two hundred pounds a year settled on that employment, by Dr. Swift's procurement, xvii 124.
Gee, Dr—His vanity humbled by Mr. Prior, xiv. 179.
General—The error of commissioning such an officer for life, how great soever his merit may be, v. 64. Excessive avarice one of the greatest defects in one, 134.
Genius—The most fruitful age will produce but three or four in a nation, vi. 301.
Geoffry of Anjou—Married the Empress Maude, vii. 264. Attacked Stephen's Norman dominions, 276, from whom he afterward accepted a pension, 277. Foreseeing the extensive dominions which his eldest son Henry was likely to succeed to, bequeathed Anjou to his second son Geoffry, 305.
Geoffry, his son—Endeavoured to enforce his right to the earldom of Anjou, vii. 305. Died of grief, 306.
George, prince of Denmark, who died in the end of October 1708, in his 56th year, having been married to the queen more than 25 years—His aversion to the earl of Godolphin, &c. but intimiated from getting him removed before his death, by a critical management of the duke of Marlborough, vi. 272.

George I., King—See Hanover. His accession, vii. 311. xvi. 90, 98, 130. Succeeded to the crown with great unanimity among his subjects, vi. 340. Had a happy opportunity of reconciling parties for ever, by a moderating scheme, vii. 312. Openly disgraced the principal and most popular tories, *ibid.* Left the management of public business almost entirely to Sir Robert Walpole, 313. His clemency ironically praised, xvi. 279. Pastoral Dialogue on his death, xi. 56.

George II. King—During his father's reign, lived an almost private life, vii. 315. Applied his time to the study of the language, religion, customs, and dispositions of his future subjects, 316. His singular firmness and resolution in supporting the rights of his German subjects, xiii 99.

Germain, Lady Elizabeth, originally Lady Betty Berkeley—xviii. 15. Invites Dr. Swift to Drayton, xxi. 15. A smart remark made by her, on Colley Cibber's being appointed laureat, xviii. 43. Vindicates to Dr. Swift the conduct of the countess of Suffolk respecting him, xviii. 212. Particulars of an affair between the bishop of Peterborow and her, xix 22. Recommends to Dr. Swift a medicine, said to be of efficacy against giddiness, xix 269. Highly commended by the Dean, for her great and many virtues, xx. 87

German language—Has admitted few or no changes for some ages past, vi. 50.

Gertruydenburgh—Some of the articles in the treaty there very unreasonable, v. 310. The queen prevailed on to ratify it, though not interchangeably signed. *ibid.* Horatio Walpole's opinion of it, *ibid.*

Gery, William, of Letcombe—xxii. 16.

Ghosts—Whence it may be concluded that the stories of them in general are false, xiv. 167

Gibbs, Dr—Remarks on his Translation of the Psalms, xxiv. 169.

Giddiness—A good medicine to relieve from that disorder, and the headach, xix. 269.

Giffard, Lady—iii. 287. xvi. 3. Her picture, xx. 88.

Gifts—Their value enhanced by the manner of their distribution, xx. 245.

Gildon—A writer of criticisms and libels xviii. 353.

Gillicranky, the battle of—When fought, xiv. 310.

Gillever, Lawton, xix. 264.

Giraldi—Secretary to the duke of Tuscany, xvi. 129. xx. 285.

Glebes—In the hands of the laity in Ireland, xiii. 200.

Gloucester, Robert, earl of—Takes up arms in behalf of the Empress Maude, his sister, vii. 278. Overpowered by the king, withdrew into Normandy, 281. With only twenty followers, marched boldly to his own city of Gloucester, to raise forces for the empress, 284. Joined by the earl of Chester, gives the king battle near Lincoln, 285; and takes him prisoner, 286. Taken prisoner by the king's army, and in his turn presented to Queen Maude, who sent him to Rochester, to be treated as the king had been, 289. The two prisoners by mutual consent exchanged, 290. Went to Normandy, to urge Geoffry to come over in person, 291. His death, and character, 293.

Glubbdubdrib, or the island of sorcerers—Account of the governor of it, and his power of raising up the dead, ix. 216

Glumdalclitch's Lamentation for the loss of Grildrig, xxiv. 60.

Godfrey, Colonel—Married the duke of Marlborough's sister, mother to the duke of Berwick by King James, xxi 301.

Godolphin, Sidney, earl of—His character, iii. 288. vii. 29, 109. His wrong management brought on the necessity of the union with Scotland, vi. 208, 273. Resigned his place of first lord commissioner

of the treasury when the war was first engaged in; but, on the duke of Marlborough's being made general, in 1702, was appointed lord high treasurer, v. 265. His spleen at being removed from it, in 1710, xv. 105. Received Swift coldly, xxi. 3. A notion propagated, that the public credit would suffer if he was removed, xxiii. 231. Dismissed in an ungracious manner, vi. 257. xv. 105. Reasons of the queen's early disgust against him, vi. 257, 269. Reproaches the queen unjustly with privately admitting Harley into her presence, 258. His exemplary fidelity to King James II. at his abdication, vii. 29. An act of general pardon, obtained by his credit, calculated for his own security, 46. His misconduct, *ibid.* Why talked of by the ministers with humanity and pity, xxii. 134.

Godolphin, Dr—Provost of Eton, vi. 29.

Gold—See Money.

Good breeding—Defined by Lord Chesterfield, xiv. 184.

Good-manners and Good-breeding—Treatise on, xiv. 184. Hints on Good-manners, 190.

Good manners—See Manners.

Gordon, Thomas—Some account of him, xxiv. 143.

Gorges, General—Epitaph on him and his lady, xi. 110.

Goths—Their form of government in some measure borrowed from the Germans, vii. 258. When a body of them had fixed in a tract of land, their military government soon became civil, their general being king, his officers nobles, and the soldiers freemen, the natives being considered as slaves, *ibid.* The nobles were a standing council, to which the freemen were occasionally called, by their representatives, *ibid.* On the conversion of the Gothick princes to christianity, the clergy, being rich and powerful, formed themselves into a body, held synods or assemblies, and became a third estate, in most kingdoms of Europe, 259. These assemblies seldom called in England before the reign of Henry the First, 260. Nor had the people in that age any representative beside the barons and other nobles, who did not sit in those assemblies by virtue of their birth or creation, but of the lands or baronies they held, *ibid.* The Gothick system of limited monarchy extinguished in all the nations of Europe, xix. 136, 164.

Government—Never intended by Providence to be a mystery comprehended only by a few, ix. 161. Project for the improvement of, 210. A method for discovering plots, and conspiracies against it, 212. The institutions of it owing to our gross defects in reason and in virtue, 293. Naturally and originally placed in the whole body wherever the executive part of it lies, ii. 277. iv. 54. The mixed form of it no Gothick invention, but has place in nature and reason, ii. 282. The corruptions that destroy it grow up with, and are incident to, every form of it, 304. The dissolution of it worse in its consequences in some conjunctures than it would be in others, 318. The sentiments of a church of England man concerning it, iii. 311. By what means the great ends of it are provided for, 313. Why every species of it, though equally lawful, not equally expedient, 316. A great unhappiness in it, when the continuance of a war is for the interest of numbers, v. 14. The nicest constitutions of it often like the finest pieces of clock work, xxiii. 363. The Gothick governments in Europe, their conduct with their armies v. 62. Opinions in it right or wrong according to the humour and disposition of the times, xiv. 89. No duty in reig on more easy than obedience to it, *ibid.* Great breaches in its frame are like vices in a man, which seldom end but with himself, vi. 353. The two extremes of absolute submission and frivolous opposition to government, xiv. 81. An absolute, unlimited power in, iv. 54. This supreme power can do more than it ought, but some things it cannot do, 55.

The governments of Europe began with limited monarchies, xviii. 157. Its progress in England, 158.
Governors—What their main design when sent to their governments, xv. 178.
Grafton, Charles Fitzroy, duke of—xvi. 231. His character, vi. 161.
Graham, laird of Clavers—Created Lord Dundee, major general of the forces in Scotland, xiv. 325. Ordered with his horse up to London by King James, on the invasion of the prince of Orange, 328. Acts no longer as colonel, on hearing the prince intended to place himself on the throne, 332. Goes incognito to the convention at Sterling, 336. Retires into the Highlands, 337. At the battle of Gillicranky, with only seventeen hundred foot, routs Major General M'Coy with five thousand men; but is killed by a random shot in the action, 340.
Graham, Colonel James—The inventor of a set of words and phrases used in his time, xxii. 248.
Grandeur, human, contemptibleness of—ix. 116.
Grant, Francis, Esq—His project for establishing a herring and cod fishery, with Dr. Swift's remarks on it, xix. 71, 74.
Grantham, earl of—His character, vi. 170.
Granville, Grace, countess of—xix. 59.
Gratitude—A comparison between Roman gratitude and British ingratitude, v. 36. What required at least from it, xx. 81.
Grattan, Charles—Master of Enniskillen school, xvii. 37. xxii. 217.
——— family—Seven brothers of the family, xvii. 193.
———, Robert—Recommended by Swift to the favour of Lord Carteret, xvii. 193.
Grattan, Henry—Mr. Sheridan's dedication of Swift's Works to him, i. 41.
Graziers—Ill effects of their engrossing great quantities of land, xii. 257.
Greece—Civilized by Theseus, ii. 287. The custom of particular impeachments proved the ruin of it, 289. Anciently divided into several kingdoms, 296. By what means the inhabitants of it are become slavish, ignorant, and superstitious, xviii. 97. What sometimes happened among the petty tyrants of it, xix. 165.
Greek tongue—The purity of it continued from Homer to Plutarch, vi. 50. Received many enlargements within that period, 58.
Greenshields, Mr. an episcopal minister in Scotland—Silenced, v. 139.
Gregg, an under clerk to Mr. Secretary Harley—Executed for treasonable practices, v. 149. Remarks on a Letter to the seven Lords appointed to examine him, iv. 225. Designs of the whigs against Mr. Harley in this business, iv. 230. v. 88, 149, 201. xv. 44.
Grey of Werk, Lord—His character, vi. 170.
Grierson, Mrs. Constantia—Some account of her, xi. 285.
Griffin, Lord—His character, vi. 171.
Grimston, Lord—xx. 92. Succeeded Sir Richard Blackmore in one species of poetry, xi. 318.
Grub-street—The want of one in Dublin lamented, viii. 76. In danger of being ruined, xvii 130.
Grub-street writers—Their triumph in these latter ages over Time, iii. 68. Advice to the verse-writers of that street, xi. 25.
Gualtier, Abbé—Employed by the French king as a negotiator, vii. 61.
Guardian—Its Importance considered, vi. 131. The paper so called begun by Mr. Steele, xxii. 220.
Guildford, Lord—His character, vi. 171.

Guiscard, Marquis de—Narrative of what passed at his examination, iv. 201. Stabs Mr. Harley at the council board, v. 146. His profligate character, 148, 153. iv. 201. Invited over by a great man, v. 152; who at last dropped him for shame, 149. Suspected of a design against the life of the queen, 153. A comparison between the affair of Greg and Guiscard, 150, 160, 161 If he had survived his attempt, could not by law have been punished with death, v. 190. See more, iv. 203, vi. 290, 311. xv. 147. xxi 166, 172, 179. His dead body made a sight of for a fortnight, xxi. 177.
Guise, Sir John—His quarrel with Lord Lechmere, xxiv. 24.
Gulliver's Travels—The whole ninth volume. Remarks on them, ii. 185. iv. 336. xvii. 96, 109, 242. Two dramatic pieces made in France from the subject, xx. 292. Epigram to be placed under Gulliver's head, xi 346.
Gulliver, Mary—Her Epistle to her Husband, xxiv. 63.
Guy, Henry—His advice to Lord Bolingbroke, xvi. 269. Left a considerable sum to Mr. Pulteney, *ibid.*
Gwythers, Dr—First introduced frogs into Ireland, xii. 284.
Gyllenborg, Count—Swift's letter to him, on the English history, vii. 221. Some particulars of him and his character, *ibid.* 223.
Gymnosophists—The order of them by whom instituted, xxiii. 168.

H

Habeas Corpus Act—Its suspension never necessary. xvi. 241, 242.
Halfpence, and farthings—Anciently of silver, xi. 107, 108. A patent for coining them, for the use of Ireland, granted to Lord Dartmouth, and afterward renewed to Mr. Knox, xii 129, 133. A proposal of Mr M'Culla's (for coining new halfpence) examined, xiii. 21. Those of Charles II. better than any since, 25. Ten thousand pounds of them would be sufficient for the kingdom of Ireland, 27. A proposal for ten gentlemen to undertake the coinage of them, upon receiving only interest for their money, *ibid.* 29. The purport of Wood's patent, 28. Of the loss to the public from M'Culla's copper notes, 33. See Wood
Halifax, (Charles, earl of, one of the commissioners of the treasury; and afterward chancellor of the exchequer) His character, ii. 291. vi. 164. [Pericles.] xi. 137. Ambitious of being esteemed a Maecenas, but neglected to reward merit, xi. 137. Was for continuing the war, having himself a good employment, and a hundred thousand pounds in the funds, v. 322. The Dean's opinion of his lordship's sincerity, xix. 174. Laments Dr. Swift's being situate in Ireland, and hints a wish that he might succeed Dr South as prebendary of Westminster, i. 170. The Dean's remark on the promises of courtiers, *ibid* Dr. Swift refuses a political toast given by his lordship, unless he is allowed to add to it, xxi. 22.
Hallowen tide—xiv. 349.
Hamilton, duke of—His duel with Lord Mohun, in which he was supposed to be barbarously murdered by Lieutenant General Macartney, vii 263. xxii 146, 154. His character, vi. 177.
———, duchess of—xvii. 117, 176. xxiv. 35.
———, Dr. Andrew—xvi. 10
———, Mrs. of Caledon—Congratulated by the Dean, on her intended marriage with Lord Orrery, xx. 176.
Hamilton's Bawn—Grand Question relative to, debated, xi. 163.
Hammond, Anthony—Account of him, xxiv. 114.

Hanmer, Sir Thomas—A favourite of King George II. when prince of Wales, vii. 316. The famous representation of the commons, to the queen, supposed to be written by him, vii. 114. Some account of him, *ibid.* The most considerable man in the house of commons, xxii. 198. Letter from him to Dr Swift, upon reading his History of the Four last Years of the Queen, xv. 276.

Hannibal—When he made a mean figure, xiv. 229. His obligations to Polybius, viii. 180.

Hanover, elector of—His envoy (Baron Schutz) demanded a writ for the electoral prince to sit in the house of peers as duke of Cambridge, vi 251. An act passed for settling the precedence of his family, vii. 112. Strangely deceived by Bothmar and Robethon, 190. His letter to the queen, expressing his satisfaction in her proceedings in relation to him, vi. 346. Upon just foundation, not suffered in the queen's life time to reside in England, 350. A proposal that his grandson Prince Frederick should be educated here, 351.

Happiness—A definition of it, as generally understood, iii. 153. Equally attainable by all men, both in this world and the next, xiv. 95. On what it greatly depends, xviii 217. What a considerable step toward it, xix 79.

Harcourt, Sir Simon, afterward Lord Harcourt and lord keeper. His character, v. 111. vi. 202. x. 120. xv. 46. Made attorney general, xxi. 11.

Hare, Dr. Francis, bishop of St. Asaph, and afterward of Chichester—A learned Comment on his Sermon, iv. 271. Author of three pamphlets on the management of the war and the treaty of peace, v 123. Some account of him, iv. 272 His politics and his divinity much of a size, 273.

Harley, Robert—His origin, iv. 222. Speaker successively to three parliaments, in 1700, 1701, and 1702, v. 112. vi. 301, 320. vii. 106. Succeeded Daniel, earl of Nottingham, as secretary of state, in 1704, xxiii 189. Turned out by the management of the duke of Marlborough and earl of Godolphin, vi. 272. xv. 44. So narrowly watched, that he could not without great difficulty obey the queen's commands in waiting on her, vi. 275 Reinstated in the queen's favour and made chancellor of the exchequer on the dismission of the earl of Godolphin, whose fall brought on the removal of all his friends, vi. 259, 279 His character severely drawn by the duchess of Marlborough, 280. Procures a grant of the first-fruits, and twentieth part, to the clergy of Ireland, 285. xv. 122, 123. Strongly urges Dr Swift to exert his talents in political disquisitions, vi. 285. His timid proceedings when in power gave umbrage to his own party, 287. And particularly his continuing some noblemen of the whig party in high employments, *ibid.* Which is accounted for on political principles, 290. The designs of the whigs against him, in the business of Gregg, iv. 230. v. 88, 117, 202. xv. 44. The barbarous attempt of Guiscard to stab him, v. 119. (See Guiscard.) The parliament's testimony of their esteem for him, 166, 210. Had frequently threatening letters sent him. xvii. 9. Plot for assassinating him, 147, 155. The sentiments of both parties on his conduct, vi. 305. His reply to Dr. Swift's expostulations on that subject, 310. His great maxim in the conduct of public affairs, xv. 173. Bare false imputations without concern, 253. A great trespasser against punctuality in time, xiv. 189. Contrived a fund, by which ten millions were paid off without any new burden to the kingdom, vii. 22. Censured by friends as well as enemies, for suffering the earl of Nottingham's claus to pass, in an address to the queen, as he was well acquainted with that nobleman's intention of proposing it, 42. Advised the creation of twelve new peers at once, vi. 315. vii 42. Made earl of Oxford and Mortimer, and lord treasurer, May 24,

1711, vi. 292. Le Sack the French dancing master's remark on that occasion, viii. 42. The preamble to his patent, iv 222. His prudent conduct in regulating the national revenue, vii. 109, 112. Honoured with the Garter, Oct. 26, 1712, xv. 245. His disregard of Mrs. Masham's credit occasioned the sinking of his own, vi. 321. Toward the end of his ministry, had not a friend of any consequence left, except the duke of Ormond, Lord Trevor, and Mr. Secretary Bromley, 325. Lord chancellor Harcourt, Lord Bolingbroke, Lady Masham, Bishop Atterbury, and some others, openly declared against him: the earl of Dartmouth and Earl Poulett stood neuter; and the duke of Shrewsbury, then in Ireland, hated him, but sacrificed all resentments to ease, profit, and power, *ibid.* His reserve the cause of Lord Bolingbroke's resentment, 243. The earl of Oxford and Lord Bolingbroke had hardly a common friend left, except the Dean, whose sincerity and freedom made up what he wanted in weight and credit, 327. Affected to preserve a reputation of power when he had it not, that he might remove all blame from his sovereign, 331. Loses his daughter, on which occasion Swift sends him an admirable consolatory epistle, xv. 306. Dismissed from his office, xvi. 73, 83. Impeached, and sent to the Towar, whence (having been kept there two years) he was dismissed without a trial, vi. 333. Letter of Dr. Swift to his lordship, on his impeachment, xvi. 127. Appeared great, while that matter was depending, xiv. 227. His death, May 21, 1724; and a Letter to his son on that event, xvii. 9. The Dean proposes to write his lordship's life, 10. Swift's motto under his picture, xvi. 282. Lines on his being stabbed by Guiscard, x. 62. xxi. 184. Verses by Mr. Prior on the same subject, iv. 211, 216. His character, i 222. v. 113, 151. vi. 172, 300, 320. vii. 106. xiv. 189. xvi. 103, 110. xix. 85. Why he did not choose the tories should be too numerous in parliament, xxi. 25. His reception of Dr. Swift upon his first introduction to him, and application for remission of the first fruits, &c. in Ireland, 26. xv. 114. Mentioned with honour by the archbishop of Dublin, for his abilities and zeal for the common interest, 158. Anecdote of his porter, xxi. 26. A remarkable instance of his friendship to Dr. Swift, 28 His reasons for pressing forward the remission of the first-fruits, 30. His particular attention to Dr. Swift's honour throughout that business, 43. Has five or six millions to raise, and the whigs will not lend a groat, 121 Sends Dr. Swift fifty pounds; which the latter returns with a spirited letter of complaint, 132, 163. What a great fault in him, 27. Humourous lines sent by him to Dr. Swift, xvi. 23. More of the same, 25. Conclusion of a copy of verses made by him, complaining of ill usage, 38. Reproached by Lady Masham, 62. Some reflections respecting his dismission, and carriage therespon, 72. His letter to Dr. Swift, on the day of his resignation, 76. For what reasons dismissed by the queen, 77. Censured by Lady Masham, 79. A dukedom and a pension talked of, when his removal was in agitation, xvi. 59. His carriage at the king's proclamation, and behaviour of the mob to him, 91. A stricture upon his conduct and treatment, 101. A short character of him by Lord Bolingbroke, 103. Makes advances of civility to the whigs, 109. Some observations respecting his intended trial, xvi. 176. That subject farther discussed, 177. His impeachment discharged, by unanimous consent of the lords, *ibid.* The king forbids him the court, 177. At his death, left large materials for a history, xvii. 21. A picture of him and a ring sent to Dr. Swift, by Edward, earl of Oxford. xvii. 44.

Harley, Lord—xvi. 273. Verses to him on his Marriage, x. 161.

———, Lady Harriet—xvi. 209.

———, Mr. Thomas—viii. 185. Despatched by the queen to Utrecht, with instructions to the plenipotentiaries, vii. 160. His speech to

the pensionary, *ibid.* On his arrival at Hanover, had full instructions to inform the elector of the designs of his mistress, and the real interest of Britain, vi. 347. vii. 190. Sends a letter from thence, testifying the elector's confidence in the queen, vi. 346.
——, Lady Betty—Circumstances of her match with the marquis of Caermarthen, xxii. 158
Haro, Sir Charles—His character, vi. 177.
Harrington, Mr. James, author of the Oceana—His scheme for reforming the house of commons by rotation, ii. 320.
Harris, Mrs. Frances—Her Petition, x. 43. An imitation of it, by Mary the cookmaid, 368.
——, James—Strictures on a remark of his on Swift, ii. 192.
Harrison, Mr. Thomas—Account of him, viii. 212. xv. 249. xxi. 33. Advised by his friends to continue the Tattler after Steele had dropped it, xxi. 121. Recommended by Dr. Swift to Secretary St. John, 138; who makes him secretary to Lord Raby, ambassador at the Hague, 170; and presents him with fifty guineas to bear his charges, xxi. 188. His letter to Dr. Swift, xv. 249. A remarkable incident respecting him, at the time of his bringing the barrier treaty, xxii. 185. His sickness and death, 192. Accident to the mourners returning from his funeral 193.
Harrison, Mr. Theophilus, son to Mrs. Whiteway, xix. 270.
Hart, William—Punished for publishing a libel, xxii. 213.
Hartington, marquis of—His character, vi. 164.
Hartstonge, Dr. John, bishop of Ossory—xv. 104. xxii. 168, 172, 181.
Harvey, Dr. William—iii. 223.
——, Lady—Ballad written on her, xvii. 97. xxiv. 48.
Hawcubites, xxiv. 83.
Hawkesworth, Dr—Character of his life of Swift, ii. 257.
Haxton, one of the murderers of the archbishop of St. Andrew's, taken and executed, xiv. 308.
Head-ach—A good remedy against it, xix. 269. Bohea-tea bad for the head, xxi. 214
Health—What chiefly conducive to it, xviii. 246. Dr. Swift's estimation of it, xvi. 251. 275.
Heathcote, Sir Gilbert—His care for the Bank, xxiv. 96.
Heathens—The ancient heathens were strict in the education of their children, xiv 51. The most considerable of them believed a future state of rewards and punishments, *ibid.* But it was not a settled principle among them, by which they governed their actions, 134.
Helsham, Dr—xvi. 197. Verses to, xi. 275, 279. His answer, 277.
Helter Skelter, or the Hue and Cry after the Attornies, xi. 158.
Healey, Mr. Anthony—xv. 55. Some account of him, xxiv. 164. A saying of his former, when dying of an asthma, xiv. 171. Humourously banters the Dean on his situation in Ireland, xv. 94.
Henry Plantagenet, duke of Lancaster—Founded an hospital at Leicester, for a certain number of old men, xii 68.
Henry I. king of England—His reign, vii. 247. His person and character, 270.
——, II. king of England—His reign, vii. 303. The homage he received from the Irish not greater than what he himself paid for his French dominions, xiii 111. His character, vii. 309.
——, VII—Resembled Vespasian in some things, particularly in exacting money, xii. 69.
——, VIII—To unite the two kingdoms, offered his daughter Mary to James V. of Scotland, xxiii. 216. Made a better bargain in seising the rights of the church than his contemporary Francis I,

viii. 116. Had no design to change religion, 117, 118. His ch
racter, iii. 189. viii. 117. xiii. 259.
———, The Great, of France—iii. 146. xiv. 227.
——— V. emperor of Germany—Reasons of his seeking an alliam
with England, vii. 255.
——— of Blois, bishop of Winchester, and the pope's legate in En
land—Facilitated his brother Stephen's accession to the crown, vi
272. On his brother's capivity, took the oath of fealty to Maud
287. Renounced all obedience to the empress, 289.
Herb-eaters, followers of Dr. Cheyne—xxiii. 324.
Hereditary Right—Preferable to election in a monarchy like our
iii. 316. Of a king, not on the same foot with the property of a sul
ject, 371. The main argument in favour of it answered, 32
Queen Anne's title as indefeasible as an act of parliament coul
make it, v. 31. Allowed by the tories to be most agreeable to ou
constitution, yet defeasible by act of parliament, 157.
Herodotus—Character of, vii. 324.
Herring, Dr. Thomas, afterward archbishop—Preached against th
Beggar's Opera, viii. 236. xvii. 195.
Hertford, Charles Seymour, earl of—xxi. 108. Through an ung
vernable temper, incurred the queen's displeasure, vi. 270.
Hewit, Sir George—On his deathbed confessed an intention of sei
ing James II iv. 297.
Heylin—Observations on his History of the Presbyterians, iii. 327.
Hickman, Dr. Charles, bishop of Derry, xxi. 231.
Hides—Exported raw from Ireland, for want of bark to tan them
xiii. 5.
Highwaymen—Some artfully taken by a gentleman, xxii 164.
Higgins, Francis—Presented as a sower of sedition in Ireland, xv. 13
202, 204. Anecdote of him, xxii. 20.
Hill, Aaron—xxiii. 43. xv. 232.
———, General—His secret expedition against Canada, why it fai
ed, though well-concerted, v. 230. xxii. 19. A regiment designe
for him by the queen, but the duke of Marlborough undutifully re
fused to consent to it, iv. 293 vi. 271. His present to Swift, of
snuff-box, with an explanation of the device on it, i. 144. xv. 23
Sent, with six regiments, to take possession of Dunkirk, vii, 18
His brother, xv. 232.
———, Mr., envoy to the duke of Savoy—His character, v
175.
History—Why so few writers of it in the English tongue of any di
tinction, vi. 61. The times which afford most matter for it are
generally speaking, those in which a man would least choose t
live, iv. 179. Modern, ix. 223. Minute circumstances of ex
traordinary facts most pleasing parts of it, iv. 203
History of the Four last Years of Queen Anne—vii. 1. Account o
it, 3; and of its publication, 4, 5. The Dean mentions it as
free-written, but faithful, record, vii. 16. Speaks of it as his gran
business, xxii. 200. The Lords Oxford and Bolingbroke could no
agree about its publication, vii. 15. The Dean's reasons for writ
ing it, 16. The materials whence it was formed, 17; xx. 123. Dr
Swift asserts, that he never received any reward from the mini
ster; and that he was so far from being biassed, that he had pre
served several of the opposite party in employments, vii. 17. Dr
King's opinion of this history, xx. 175.
Hoadly, Dr. Benjamin, successively bishop of Bangor, Hereford, Sa
lisbury, and Winchester—A champion for resistance, but neve
charged with meddling out of his function, vi. 196. Has an ill nam
from our author, xvi. 270. xviii. 10, 226. xxi. 8. But lived to see th
nation become his converts; and sons have blushed to think their
fathers were his foes. See the annals of cooler times. Dr. Swift

speaks of him very slightingly, xxi. 8. The excuse made by the court for not translating him to Durham, xviii. 226.
Hobbes—His grand mistake, in confounding the executive with the legislative power, iii. 314. Proves that every creature lives naturally in a state of war, xi. 316. To what he ascribed the corruption of the political principles of the English youth, vi. 191. xiii. 81, 131. His definition of magnanimity, vi. 304.
Hoffman, a formal German-resident—Prescribes good manners at the English court, xiv. 188.
Hogs—Scheme for ploughing the ground with them, ix. 202.
Holland, Sir John, comptroller of the household—Solicits Dr. Swift's acquaintance, xxi. 9.
Holland—Why it can much sooner recover itself after a war than England, v. 17. No religion there; and its government the worst constituted in the world to last, iv. 89.
Holt, lord chief justice—From what motive Dr. Radcliffe took particular care to recover his wife, xvii. 260.
Homer—Humorous animadversions on his gross errors and various defects, in comparison of the moderns, iii. 118. Description of that immortal bard, ix. 220.
Honour—Why purchased at a cheaper rate by satire than by any other productions of the brain, iii. 57. An imperfect guide of men's actions, xiv. 48.
Hooker—His style commended, viii. 188.
Hope—One of the two greatest motives of action, but such as will not put us in the way of virtue, unless directed by conscience, xiv. 50. The successive hopes of the whigs, v. 91.
Hopkins, secretary to the duke of Grafton—Made master of the Revels, xii. 162.
Horace—Ep. VII, L. I, imitated in an address to the earl of Oxford, x. 106. Od. I, L. II, paraphrased, addressed to Mr. Steele, 152. Od. II, L. III. to Lord Oxford in the Tower, 166. Od. IX, L. IV, addressed to Dr. King, archbishop of Dublin, 172. Od. XIV, L. I, paraphrased and inscribed to Ireland, xi. 27. Od. XVI, L. I, imitated, 47. Sat. VI, L. II, paraphrased, x. 110. Sat I, L. II, imitated, x. 120. Ep. V, L. I, imitated in an invitation to the earl of Nottingham, 102; and to Mr. Steele, 156. Sat. IV, L. I, paraphrased, xi. 342. Part of Ep. I, L. I, by Lord Bolingbroke, xvi. 302. Ode XIX, L. IV, addressed to Humphry French, xi. 255. Excels Juvenal as a satirist, viii. 232. Dr. Sican's verses to the Dean, with a present of Pine's Horace, xi. 343.
Horrid Plot discovered by Harlequin, x. 293.
Horses—Reflections on our abuse of them, ix. 270.
Horte, Dr. Josiah, bishop of Kilmore—xix. 271. xx. 7, 25, 118. Author of a pamphlet, which he wished to be printed, and for which Mr. Faulkner suffered, xiii. 263. xx. 7.
Hostreham—The place where Henry II. first landed when he came to possess the crown, vii. 304.
Hospital for lunatics, suggested by Sir Wm. Fownes, xviii. 213. One endowed by Swift, 181, 146.
Hough, Dr. John—Bishop of Worcester, xix. 114. xxi. 2.
Houghton, Mrs—Verses on her praising her husband, x. 200.
House of Commons—Its great importance in this country, vi. 317. A prince who has the hearts of his people, and leaves them to their free choice, cannot miss a good one, vi. 70. The pulse of the nation better felt by, than by the house of peers, 71.
Houyhnhnms—Have no word in their language to express lying, ix. 264. Their notions of truth and falsehood, 269. Their language abounds not in variety of words, their wants and passions being few, 271. Their virtues, 303. Their manner of educating their

youth, 305. Their learning, buildings, manner of burial, a fect in language, 310, 312. Their edifying manner of conv with each other, 315.
How, Jack—x. 48.
Howard, Mrs. afterward countess of Suffolk—xvii. 83, 228. character, xiv. 243. Her facetious letter to Dr. Swift, alluc passages in Gulliver, xvii. 99. Thought by Swift to be a true tier, xviii. 231. Lady Betty Germain's vindication of her Her marriage with Mr. Berkeley, the brother of Lady Germain, xix. 189.
Howard, Edward—A proficient in the low sublime, xi. 318.
Howard, Dr. Robert, bishop of Elphin—xi. 254.
Howth, William, St. Lawrence, baron of—xix. 200.
Hughes—His character as a poet, xix. 201.
Human nature—The common infirmity of it, to be most curi matters where we have least concern, ix. 183.
Humour—In its perfection, preferable to wit, viii. 231. The peculiar to the English nation, as Sir William Temple ima but not the thing itself, *ibid.* The taste for it natural, 232. best ingredient toward the most useful kind of satire, *ibid.*
Humphreys, Dr. Humphrey, bishop of Hereford—xxii. 179.
Hungerford, John—Moved the house of commons against Fleetwood's preface, in which he was seconded by Mr. M vi. 85.
Hunsdon, Carew, Lord—vi. 343.
Hunter, Colonel—The Discourse on the Mechanical Operat the Spirit, &c. addressed to him, iii. 239. Letters to and fr Swift, xv. 69, 79, 260, 261. Misrepresented by his adversar inclined to weaken the interest of the church in his governm New-York, xv. 281.
Huntington, Henry, earl of, son to David, king of Scots—Tha dom, of which Bedford was then a part, bestowed on him, b phen, vii. 277. A prince of great personal value, 280. Brou England by Stephen, as hostage for his father's fidelity, 28 the siege of Ludlow castle, gallantry exposing his person on casions, was lifted from his horse by an iron grapple let dow the wall, and would have been hoisted into the castle if the had not with his own hands brought him off, *ibid.*
Husband—What the term denotes in different countries, 186.
Hutchinson, Hartley—Verses relating to him, xi. 340, 341.
Hyde, Lady Catherine, afterward duchess of Queensberry. 195.
———, John—A Dublin bookseller—xviii. 245.
———, Laurence, earl of Rochester—v. 111, 207.
Hypocrisy—More eligible than open infidelity and vice, i Worse than atheism, xxiii. 351.

I

Jack—His adventures, on being turned out of doors, together Martin, by their brother Peter, iii. 129, 169. The various makes of a copy of his father's will, 170. Adheres to the of the will, in his common talk and conversation, 171. Brea nose, and then harangues the populace upon the subject of pr nation, 173. The great resemblance between Jack and his b Peter, both as to person and disposition, notwithstanding the tipathy, 177. Gains the love of Peg, John Bull's sister, xxii

is apprehended and imprisoned, 249. Hangs himself by the persuasion and treachery of his friends, 254.
Jack of Leyden, iii. 130.
Jacobites—A private prayer superstitiously used by them in making punch, xiii. 187. See Tories, Whigs.
Jackson, John—Verses on his picture, x. 242, 271. A letter from Swift in his behalf, to procure him the deanery of Cloyne, xx. 29.
James I—His overtures toward an union of the two kingdoms, rejected with contempt by the English, vi. 206. In the latter part of his reign, many of the bishops and clergy were puritans, xiii. 115. Consequences of his squandering his demesnes, xviii. 157. His character, iii. 191.
James II—Had no cause to apprehend the same treatment with his father, as suggested by some, iii. 319—Discharged one, who had been fined and imprisoned when he was duke of York, for saying he was a papist, v. 163. His character, iii. 195. Instance of his unjust conduct, xiv. 322. Very few royal grants bestowed in his reign, vii. 140. Gave commissions to several presbyterians to assist him against the prince of Orange, xiii. 121. When he made a contemptible figure, xiv. 228. Conspiracy to seize him, iv. 295.
James, Sir, of the Peak, xvi. 285.
Janus—Verses to, on New Year's day—xi. 55.
Japan—Court and empire of it, representing the administration of George I. vii. 311.
Jarvis, a celebrated painter, xix. 114. His picture of the Dean, 275.
Idleness—What the greatest mark of it, xviii. 258.
Idler's Corner—xix. 100.
Jealousy—Verses on, by Stella, ii. 29.
Jebb, Rev. Mr—xix. 90.
Jesuits—Their constant practice toward us, iv. 16. Several of them came over to England in the character of prophets, iv. 107.
Jews—A story of one condemned to be burnt at Madrid, xii. 201.
Ignorance—The greatest inventions produced in times when it prevailed, xiv. 167. Not mother of devotion, though perhaps of superstition, viii. 24.
Imagination—Whether the creatures of it may not be as properly said to exist as those seated in the memory, iii. 153. The strong effects of it, iv. 114.
Imitation—The use of it in poetry, xxiii. 52.
Immortality—Two kinds of it, viii. 174.
Impeachments—Instances of several in Greece at different times, ii. 290. Are perhaps the inherent right of a free people; but to what states were anciently peculiar, 311. When they commenced in the Roman, 312. In what cases only recourse to be had to them, *ibid.* Wherein the popular impeachments in Greece and Rome agreed, 313. Not allowed in Ireland, xv. 178.
Impromptu—Verses addressed to Lady Winchelsea, xxiv. 35.
Indefeasible—Hard to conceive how any right can be so, though Queen Anne's was so far as the law could make it, v. 31.
Indemnity—The use and seasonableness of an act of indemnity, v. 132, 191.
Independents—The rise and growth of them, xiii. 117. Mingled with the mass of presbyterians after the restoration, and sunk undistinguished into the herd of dissenters, 120.
Indians—Their religion and ours, iii. 250. Arts and sciences derived to us from them and the Egyptians, xxiii. 160. Whence they acquired their knowledge, 168. An Indian king's description of London, viii. 217.

Infidelity—An expedient to keep in countenance corruption of morals, viii. 24.
Informers—State, law respecting them in Lilliput, ix. 59. Reckoned infamous, though an honest man may be called by that name, xiv. 84. Letter from one to the lord treasurer, xvi. 21.
Ingoldsby, lord chief justice—xxi. 205.
Ingratitude—A capital crime in Lilliput, ix. 62. The general complaint against it misplaced, xxiii. 71. None but direct villains capable of it, *ibid.* Is two-fold, active and passive, v. 35. A vice most men are ashamed to be thought guilty of, xv. 303.
Injured Lady, Story of the, xii. 305. The Answer, 312.
Injuries—A part of wisdom, to dissemble those we cannot revenge, xv. 178.
Innocence—The best protection in the world, yet not sufficient without prudence, xiv. 88.
Inns of court—The worst-instituted seminaries in any christian country, iv. 160.
Inscriptions—By Lord Bolingbroke in his exile, xvi. 259. See Monuments.
Inspiration—Pretenders to. See Æolists.
Intelligencers, by Dr. Swift—viii. 228, 246. Verses on Paddy's character of them, xi 128. Written principally by Dr. Sheridan, *ibid.* xviii. 242.
Interest—The prevalence of the monied over the landed, v. 14. The dangers from it, 172. The lowness of interest, in other countries a sign of wealth, but in Ireland a proof of its misery, xii. 302. xiii. 16.
Intrigue—Method in which proficients get rid of an incommode, iv. 206.
John, king of England—His whole portion before he came to the crown, xii. 68. When he made a mean figure, xiv. 230.
Johnson, Mrs—See Stella.
———, Dr—Character of his Life of Swift, i. 70, ii. 200, 257. His character of Swift's writings, 247.
Johnstoun, Secretary—His character, vi. 179.
Jones, Richard, earl of Ranelagh—His character, vi. 167. Account of him, and of his death, xv. 223. Monument of him and his father, repaired at the instigation of Swift, xviii. 266.
——, Archbishop—His monument, xviii. 183.
——, Dean—xv. 35.
——, Betty—Courted by Swift, and afterward married to Mr. Perkins, xviii 214.
——, Lady Chatharine—xviii. 266, 183.
——, Sir William—Character and anecdote of him, iii. 291.
Journal of a modern Lady, xi. 87.
Ireland—Advertisement for the honour of the kingdom of, xiii. 295. Short View of the State of, xii. 295. Answer to a Paper called a Memorial of the Poor Inhabitants of, xiii. 3. Modest Proposal for preventing the Children of the Poor from being burthensome, xiii. 45. Maxims controlled in, xiii. 13. Causes of the wretched Condition of, xiv. 105. Letter to a Member of Parliament on the Choice of a Speaker, xii. 3. The Drapier's Letter to the Good People of, in 1745. xiii. 310.
Ireland—The interest of the papists there very inconsiderable, iv. 36. xiii. 238. Would be the paradise of the clergy, if they were in the most credit where ignorance most prevails, viii. 25. The wretched condition of it from the want of improvements in agriculture, xii. 12, 66. The bishops there do not receive the third penny (fines included) of the real value of their lands, 73. Letting their lands to lords and squires, a great misfortune both to themselves and the public, 76. A full third part of the whole income of Ireland

spent annually in London, 79. Pluralities of livings there defended, *ibid.* Has been often forced to defend itself against new colonies of English adventurers, xiii. 234. What the land-rents of it amount to, 201. Archbishop of Tuam's relation of a pleasant scheme to secure it from ruin, xii. 14. Receives wares, wit, and learning, with strange partiality, from England, 18. What the amount of the current money there, 103. xiii. 14. xix. 76. What in Lord Dartmouth's time, xii. 144. England gets above a million of money yearly by Ireland, xii. 104. Obliged to receive mixed money under Queen Elizabeth, in the time of Tyrone's rebellion, 107. What money they are obliged by law to take, 26. The number of souls there, xii. 29, 113. xiii. 28, 46. What the amount of the king's revenues there, xii. 120. The several sorts of silver coin current, 139. A brief view of the state of it, from about four hundred years before Queen Elizabeth's reign, till the year 1641, 142. The people how rewarded for reducing it to the obedience of England, 158. Why so few employments to be disposed of in it, 161. Is no dependent kingdom, being called in some statutes an imperial crown, 166. Parliaments of England have sometimes bound it by laws enacted there, 167. A bill for enlarging the power and privileges of the peerage of it thrown out, 195. The absurd opinion entertained of the natives by the generality of the English, 216. What the rents of the land were, since enormously raised, 243. Several articles, by which Ireland loses, to the gain of England, 244. The folly of those natives of it, who spend their fortunes in England, 245. Appeals from the peers of Ireland to those of England frequent, 247. What Luther said of himself, applicable to Ireland, 248. The only advantage possessed by it an extinction of parties, *ibid.* The dissenters there not in a situation to erect a party, 249. A proposal for promoting the sale of the silk and woollen manufactures of it, 252, 278. xiii. 36. Other means of improving it proposed, xii. 256, 314. xiii. 42. Charter working-schools instituted in, xii. 257. The only kingdom ever denied the liberty of exporting its native commodities and manufactures, 298. An examination of the share which Ireland has of the several causes of a nation's thriving, 295, 301. xiii. 14. The lowness of interest, a certain sign of wealth in other countries, a proof of misery in this, xii. 302. xiii. 16. Pays in taxes more, in proportion to the wealth of it, than England ever did in the height of war xiii. 8. The maintenance of the clergy there precarious and uncertain, 149. What the revenues of the archbishops and bishops are computed to amount to, 171. Hardship suffered by the poorer people, through the scarcity of silver there, viii. 238, 244. By what means the great scarcity of silver there is occasioned, *ibid.* Half its revenue annually sent to England, 239. How it might be remedied, 240. The first imperial kingdom, since Nimrod, which ever wanted power to coin its own money, 211. Why the Irish migrate to America, 244. xiii. 58. xx. 101. The only christian country where the people are the poverty, not the riches of it, xii. 274. xiii. 13, 279. Would be less miserable, if marriages were more discouraged there, 269. An allegorical description of it, xii. 305. And of the conduct of England toward it, 305, 312. Most of the gentlemen in it, who have sons, usually breed one of them to the church, xvii. 34. Having bishops perpetually from England, a great disadvantage and discouragement to it, *ibid.* The depressing of it on every opportunity an erroneous and modern maxim of politics in the English nation, xiii. 250. Various causes of its misery, xiii. 63. xiv. 105. Roman Catholics restrained there from wearing or keeping any arms in their houses, xiii. 103. The state of its exports and imports, 106 What the profitable land in it usually computed at, 108. What kind of homage was paid to King Henry II. 111. Op-

pression and arbitrary power at its greatest height there under the government of the earl of Wharton, iv. 180. The privy council there have a great share in the administration, with the chief governor, 199. What the number of gentlemen there, xii. 20. Of farmers, *ibid.* Proceedings in the affair of first-fruits and twentieth parts there, see First-fruits. Little encouragement for authors, 97. Irish tenants knavish, and landlords oppressive, xx. 59. The bad consequences of four bishopricks being kept vacant there, vi. 306, 328. In the grand rebellion, the churches in Ireland were pulled down, while those in England were only defaced, xiv. 74. What the national debt, xiii 39. Reasons against laying an additional duty there on wines, xiii. 40. A method proposed for delaying its ruin, xii. 274. xiii. 42. The great imports there even for women's luxury, xii. 273. xiii. 42. Wine, tea, and unnecessary ornaments, amount to 400,000*l.* 43. In extent, about a third smaller than England, xiii. 66. Its roads very impassable, *ibid.* A project for rendering the soil more fertile, 67. The expediency of abolishing the Irish language, 69. Notorious public absurdities in that kingdom, xii. 283. Introduction of frogs there, 284. Records relating to it in the possession of the duke of Chandos, xix. 92, 112. England a habitation of saints, in comparison of Ireland, xix. 75. The poor there, like oppressed beggars, always knaves, 77. In the time of Henry II. a country little known, vii. 306. The inhabitants represented at Rome as a savage people, *ibid.* No nation, in which christianity received so early and unlimited admittance, so late in feeling its effects upon their manners and civility, *ibid.* Two reasons why that island continued so long uncultivated, *ibid.* 307. Observations on the conduct of the dissenters there, respecting a repeal of the test, xv. 60. House of commons' address the queen, upon the reversion of Lord Slane's attainder, 78. Few parishes there have any glebe, 112. The number of impropriations make the livings small and of uncertain value, *ibid.* That kingdom has not the power of impeaching, 178. Glebes more wanted than impropriations, 179. The people greatly apprehensive of the Pretender, 189. A great jest, to see people there furious for or against any thing, 219. Dissensions in the parliament respecting the chancellor, xvi. 9. An expression of Hobbes applied to the turbulent state of affairs there, 10. The commons take examinations about murder out of the judges' hands, 11. The dissenter's conventicles suffered only by connivance, 120. Observed by travellers, that they never see fewer charitable foundations any where than in that kingdom, xviii. 213. Its superior advantages to those which England enjoys, 235. So connected with England, that the natives of both islands should mutually study and advance each other's interest, xix. 72. Proposal for establishing a herring and cod fishery there, *ibid.* What the state of the deaneries there in general, 261. Is a nation of slaves, who sell themselves for nothing, 136. What influenced the duke of Dorset to act the usual part in governing that nation, 164. Not a place for any freedom, xvi. 108. Dr. Swift's character, and reflections on the conduct, of the squires in general there, xx. 280. The commons oppose the court's unreasonable demands of money to satisfy wanton and pretended debts of the crown, xvii. 55. Conditions of its people abroad, xviii. 127. Its true state little known and much misrepresented, 133. Has produced many men of eminence, 136, 137.

Irish Bishops—Verses on them, xi. 253.

Irish Club—Verses on the, xi. 366.

Irish Feast described in verse—x. 213.

Irish Manufactures—Proposal for the Universal Use of, xii. 11. Proposal that all the Ladies and Women of Ireland should appear constantly in, xiii. 36. Song on the Proposal for the Use of, x. 217.

Irish troops in the French service—Danger of them, xiii. 94.
It cannot rain but it pours—xviii. 320.
Italian language—Has admitted few or no changes for some ages, vi. 50.
Italy—Anciently divided into petty commonwealths, ii. 296.
Judas—A poem, xi. 247.
Judges—The replies of two judges to criminals who appealed to the general judgment, xii. 191. Eastern punishment of an iniquitous one, 204. Judges seldom have it in their power, if it be in their will, to mingle mercy with justice, xiv. 88. Those of Ireland have the examinations about murder taken out of their hands by the commons, xvi. 11.
Junto—v. 99. Coalition for a time between the junto and late ministry, 132.
Juries—A resolution of the house of commons concerning grand juries, on a proceeding of Lord Chief Justice Scroggs, xii 181, 203. Not to be discharged by a judge, while matters are under consideration, 181. Nor to be influenced by him, 202.
Jury, grand—Seasonable Advice to the, xii. 176. Their Presentment of such as should attempt to pass Wood's Halfpence, 182.
Justice—Lilliputian image of, ix. 61.

K

Kearney, Dr—xvi. 223.
Kelley, Captain Dennis—xvi. 279.
———, George—xvi. *ibid.*
Kelly, Miss—Died of a consumption, xviii. 120.
Kendal, duchess of—xi. 5 xii. 147. xvi. 218.
Kendall, Rev. John—Vicar of Thornton, xv. 1.
Kennett, Bishop—His description of Swift, xv. 304.
Kensington—The speaking doctor there, viii. 170.
Kent—A celebrated gardener, xvi. 295.
——, earl of—His character, vi. 169.
Ker, Colonel—xi. 341.
Kerry, earl of—One of the most ancient and noble families in Ireland, xix. 159.
———, Anne, Lady—xvi. 211.
Key to the Lock—xxiii. 127.
Keynes, William de—Takes King Stephen prisoner, vii. 286.
Killaloe, bishop of—Empowered to solicit the affair of the first fruits, &c. in Ireland, xv. 103. What the yearly income of that bishoprick, xvi. 15.
Killingrew, William, Thomas, and Henry—Some account of each of them, iv. 326. A saying of Henry's to Lord Wharton, xiv. 178.
King—The true glory and greatness of a king of England, v. 184. Cannot legally refuse to pass a Bill approved by the commons, ii. 231. Explanation of the maxim, that he can do no wrong, iii. 318. Impolitic in one to prefer persons of merit, ix. 224. Can be as despotic as he pleases, xviii. 164. Peculiar advantage he enjoys, 166. The desire of unlimited power natural to kings, xix. 164. What alone can cool their lust of power, 165. How far it is proper he should have the choice of his ministers, xiv. 266. The title given as a matter of courtesy, not acknowledgment of right, v. 272. Kings often deceived in their grants, xii. 100. Why they should be obeyed, xiv. 89. Made of the same materials with their subjects, 79.

King, Peter, lord—vi. 195.
———, Dr. William, archbishop of Dublin—xv. 28. A character of him, iv. 26. His generosity to the clergy of his diocese, xiii. 160. Swift greatly feared or respected him, xv. 63. A repartee of his, xvii. 7. His enmity to the Dean, in return for many kind offices received, xvi. 142, 179. xvii. 122. Had a lawsuit with the dean and chapter of Christchurch on his right of visitation, xv. 39. His reflections on the character of the earl of Wharton, lord lieutenant of Ireland, published at Dublin, xv. 142; on Guiscard's attempt to kill Mr. Harley, xv. 150. xxi. 190, 206; on the proceeding of the city in the election of a mayor, xv. 166. His advice to Dr. Swift, 204 Reflections on the approaching peace, 203. Account of the proceedings at a convocation, pressing a representation of the state of religion in Ireland, 208.
———, Dr. William, the civilian—iii. 26. vi. 89. xxiv. 155. Made gazetteer, xv. 224.
———, Dr. William, principal of St. Mary Hall—xx. 126. His opinion of Swift's History, xx. 174. Published Swift's Verses on his own death, 201.
———, Mass John, a noted preacher among the covenanters—A short account of him, xiv. 294. Taken prisoner by Captain Creichton, 303. Sent to Edinburgh, and hanged there, 304.
Kingdom—A depending kingdom, a modern term of art, unknown to the ancient civilians, xii. 166. What meant by the expression, *ibid.* The several causes of a kingdom's thriving enumerated, xii. 295, 297.
———, Jenny, a maid of honour—Colonel Disney's saying of her, xxii. 209.
Kingston, Evelyn Pierpoint, duke of—Imported a foreign commodity, not worth the carriage, xx. 151.
Kirk of Scotland, v. 140.
Kirkwood, an Episcopalian minister in Scotland—Preserves his life and fortune by a singular presence of mind, xiv. 347.
Kirleus, Mary—The noted quack, iv. 120.
Kit-cat—Derivation of the term, vi. 89.
Kit-cat club—Some account of it, vi. 89.
Knatchbull, Edward—xx. 118.
Knaves—Whence have art enough to elude the laws, iii. The term originally not infamous, xii. 224.
Kneller, Sir Godfrey—Painted portraits of the members of the Kit-cat club, vi. 89.
Knights of the Garter—Six made at one time, xv. 215.
Knox, Mr—His patent for coining halfpence, xii. 130, 133.

L

Ladder—A symbol of faction and poetry, iii. 67.
Ladies, in England—Their manner of writing, ix. 59; and spelling, xiii. 308. The insignificancy of many of them when past their youth and beauty, viii. 91. Why they love tragedies more than comedies, xviii. 371. Verses to one who desired the author to write some on her in the heroic Style, xi. 30. On the five at Sot's Hole, 53. Their Answer, 85. The Beau's Reply, 86. Journal of a modern fine Lady, 87. The Lady's Dressing-Room, xi. 220. The Hardship upon them, 296. New Simile for them, 322. The Answer, 325. On the Education of, xiv. 258. Verses on one at Court, xxiv. 78.
Lagado, the capital of Balnibarbi, described, ix. 195

Lamb, William—Recommended by Mr. Pope and Mr. Lyttelton to Swift, to be made one of his vicars choral, xx. 195, 224, 231.
Lambert, Dr—Chaplain to Lord Wharton, xv. 65. xxi. 91.
Lancaster, Henry, duke of—His hospital at Leicester, xii. 68.
Land—What raises the value of it, xii. 65. Whence the dearness in Ireland, xii. 298. xiii. 170.
Landed interest—Lessened by the increase of the monied, v. 14. Which may prove dangerous to the constitution, 172.
Landlords—Their cruelty and oppression in Ireland, xiv. 108.
Lanfranc, archbishop of Canterbury—His being preferred by William Rufus, in his favour and ministry, the cause of Odo's discontent, vii. 230. On his death, the see kept vacant four years, 231.
Langford, Sir Arthur—Reproved by Dr. Swift, for erecting a conventicle, xvi. 120.
Langton, Dominick—His false charge of a plot, xv. 138, 186, 201.
Language—Better not wholly perfect, than perpetually changing, vi. 56. One of its greatest perfections, simplicity, 57. What esteemed fine language by the better sort of vulgar, viii. 5. The language of the northern nations full of monosyllables and mute consonants united, 186. See English language.
Lansdown, Lord—Offended at a passage in the Examiner, xxii. 99.
Laputa, or the flying island—The people of it described, ix. 177.
Laracor—The Dean purchases a glebe, for the benefit of his successors in that living, xvi. 162, 169. xvii. 276.
Latin tongue—In Britain, never in its purity, nor yet so vulgar as in Gaul and Spain, vi 47. More words of it remain in the British tongue than in the old Saxon, *ibid.* Suffered as much change in three hundred years as the English and French in the same space, 48. Reasons assigned for the corruptions of it, 49.
Latinitas Grattaniana—xx. 109.
Laughter—Causes of it, xvii. 244.
Launcelot, Mr—Swift's letter to the earl of Chesterfield, in his behalf, xviii. 22. Married a relation of the Dean, *ibid.*
Lavallin, Captain—His remarkable story, and its melancholy consequences, xxi. 32.
Law, Mr—xvi. 196.
Laws—Those of Brobdingnag described, ix. 152. That men should be ruined by them, a paradox not understood by the Houyhnhnms, 280. Method of suits at law as practised in England, *ibid.* Owing to the defects in reason, 293. Those of the twelve tables whence formed, ii. 301. What law in a free country is, or ought to be, xiv. 173. Qualifications requisite to those who are to make them, viii. 45. Why the force of them is often eluded by knaves, v. 187. Our laws extremely defective in many instances, 189. Laws to bind men without their own consent not obligatory, xii. 17. Law of God, all other laws precarious without it, xiv. 49. Itself invariable, iv. 55. Law the will of the supreme legislature, 54. What is now called common law was first introduced by Edward the Confessor, vii. 227. Observations on the Salique law, 197 A lawsuit a suit for life, xviii. 181. Their execution should not be trusted to those whose interest it is to see them broken, vii. 268.
Lawyer—See Rooke.
Lawyers—Bred up in the art of proving white black, and black white, as they are paid, ix. 280. Avoid entering into the merits of a cause, but dwell upon the circumstances of it, 281. Their character, exclusive of their profession, 282. Seem least of all others to understand the nature of government in general, iii. 323. A specimen of their Reports, xiv. 105. Why not always well ac-

quainted with the old English constitution, iv. 65. Their sense of the statute of Henry VIII. relating to the leases of hospitals, &c. xvi. 137.
Learning—What among the people of Brobdingnag, ix. 152. The effects of it on a brain unfit to receive it, xxiii. 334. Men who have much, are generally the worst ready speakers, viii 51.
Leases—A law wished for, to prevent bishops letting them for lives, viii. 110. Custom of letting long leases of church lands, practised by some of the popish bishops at the time of the reformation, held many years after, xii. 64. Remarks on the custom of letting them for lives upon many estates in England, 68. What the worth of a bishop's lease for the full term, xiii. 171.
Lechmere, Nicholas, lord—Some account of him, xxiv. 24.
Le Clerc, Mons—His letter to Mr. Addison, on his being appointed secretary to the earl of Wharton, xv. 76. xx. 284.
Leech, Sir Edward—His daughter Dorothy, xxii. 40.
Legion club—Satirically described, xi. 330
Leicester—An hospital founded there by Henry, duke of Lancaster, xii. 68. A specimen of the sagacity of the justices at a quarter sessions there, 151. The Dean's character of that town, xv. 3, 4.
———, Robert Dudley, earl of—His character, xiv. 268.
Leigh, Mr. James—xxi. 5.
Lent—Why hated by Dr. Swift, xxii. 93.
Lepidus—In what he made a mean figure, xiv. 228.
Leslie, Dr. Charles—iii. 309. Strictures on him, *ibid.* Accused by Dr. Burnet of impudence, for proposing a union between the English and Gallican church, viii. 126. Character of him, *ibid*; and of his sons, xi. 190, 193, 195.
Leslie, Col. Harry, xi 190, 195.
———, Robert, xi. 195.
Levintz, Sir Richard—xv. 136. xxi. 66.
Levity—The last crime the world will pardon in a clergyman, viii. 29.
Lewis le Gros—His design on Normandy, vii. 280. Jealous for the future aggrandisement of England, raises William, son of duke Robert, to the earldom of Flanders, *ibid*; which drew on him the vengeance of Henry, *ibid.*
——— XIV—Spent his time in turning a good name into a great one, iii. 148. His resemblance to the whigs, vi. 139. See France.
———, Erasmus—Refutation of the Falsehoods alleged against him, vi. 101. Some account of him, vi. 103. xv. 281. xvi. 309. xxii. 14, 182. His friendly hint to Dr. Swift to take care of his papers, xvi. 121. Gives some account of Mr. Prior, and the proposal for printing his poems, 165.
———, alias Levi, Henry—A Hamburgh merchant, vi. 104. Inconsistencies of his narrative, 109.
Lexington, Lord—His character, vi. 170.
Leyden, Jack of—iii. 130.
Libel—Vindication of the—xi. 336.
Libels—To a Friend who had been abused in many, x. 233. The queen recommends to her parliament, the taking a method to prevent them, xxii. 33. One published, called the Ambassadress, the printer of which was set in the pillory, fined, and imprisoned, 213.
Liberty—The subversion of it in the Roman state to what owing, ii. 310. What a sure sign of it in England, xxiii. 302. The daughter of Oppression, and parent of Faction, v. 142. The defect of our laws owing to it, 189. Mr. Steele's panegyric upon it in the Crisis, vi. 202.
Liberty of Conscience—See Conscience.

Life—The pleasures we most value in it such as dupe and play the wag with the senses, iii. 153. The latter part of a wise man's life taken up in curing the follies, &c. contracted in the former, xiv. 166. The last act of it a tragedy at best, but with bitter aggravation when our best friends go before us, xvii. 148. A tragedy, wherein we sit as spectators a while, and then act our own part, 171. An imperfect sort of a circle, which we repeat and run over every day, xiv. 12. Not intended by God as a blessing, in Swift's opinion, xxii. 169. The manner in which Lord Bolingbroke said he wished to divide it, xvii. 121. There is a time wherein every one wishes for some settlement of his own, xviii. 11. Loss of friends a tax upon long life, xviii. 250.
Lilliput—Its chief ministers rope-dancers, ix. 36. Its laws and customs described, 58. The manner of writing like that of the ladies in England, 59. See Emperor of Lilliput.
Lilliputian Ode to Quinbus Flestrin—xiv 66.
Lilly—His grammar established by an act of parliament, xxii. 257.
Lindsay, Dr—Primate of Ireland. His death, xv. 104. xvi. 223.
———, earl of—His character, vi. 169.
———, Robert—An eminent barrister, xi. 119. xii. 230.
Linen—How the Irish lost the whole trade in it to Spain, xii. 253.
Lingen, secretary—xix. 147.
Lintot, Bernard—Verses to be prefixed to his New Miscellany, vxiv. 12.
Lion—A dream concerning the parish lions, who were to judge of virginity, viii. 199, 204.
Liturgy, English—Great strains of the true sublime in it, vi. 57.
Lloyd, Dr. of Trinity College, Dublin—His character, iv. 135. His marriage, 186.
———, Dr. William, bishop of Worcester—His prophecy, xv. 49. xxii. 124. xxiv. 149.
Locke, Mr—His tenet of no innate ideas supposed by Dr. Swift to be dangerous, iv. 84.
Locket's tavern—iii. 77.
London—True and faithful Narrative of what passed there, xxiv. 91. In point of money, is supposed to be one third of England, xiii. 28. Its parishes very unequally divided in Sir W. Petty's time, v. 216. Number of poets, orators, politicians, profound scholars, &c. there, xi. 286. Its native fools of the bear and puppy kind to those of Dublin as eleven to one, 287. The properest place in the world to renounce friendship in, xvii. 40. Some particulars relating to the sale of public offices in that city, xviii. 240.
Long, Mrs. Anne—Decree for concluding the Treaty between her and Dr. Swift, iii. 329 Account of her, *ibid.* xv. 215. xxi. 10, 63, 85. Her character, xv. 215. xxii. 39. Her own account of her situation, xv. 210. Her death recorded by Swift, xxii. 40.
———, Sir James—xxii. 40.
Longitude—Mr. Whiston's project for it, xvi. 66. An ode for music upon it, xxiv. 40.
Lorrain, duke of—Invited over by the papists of Ireland during the usurpation, xiii. 245.
Lorraine, Paul—iii. 65. viii. 156. An observation of his, xii. 23.
Lot, du—Inventor of bouts rimés, xi. 156.
Lottery in 1711—xxi. 289.
Love—Verses to, x. 149. Love Poem from a Physician, xi. 68. A Love Song in the modern taste, 296. A fabulous account of the origin of it, from Plato, v. 140. Love and war the destruction of chairs in the kitchen, viii. 253. A much stronger passion in young men than ambition, xv. 304.
Lownds, William—Married Swift's uncle's wife's sister, xxi. 221. Humorous verses addressed to him by Gay, *ibid.*

Loyalty—Politeness its firmest foundation, xxii. 266.
Lucan—iii. 226. viii. 180.
Lucas, Lord—His character, vi. 167.
Lucceius—viii. 180.
Lucretius—To what he principally stands indebted for his fame, viii. 61.
Ludlow—His Memoirs written in the spirit of rage, prejudice, and vanity, xiv. 275.
———, Peter—xvi. 190.
Luggnagg—Character of the people of it, ix. 231.
Lunatics—Proposals for an hospital for them in Dublin, xviii. 217.
Luxury—Taxes upon it usually the most beneficial to a state, but not so in Ireland, xiii. 19.
Lying—The Houyhnhnms in their language have no word to express it by, ix. 264. The faculty of it an abuse of speech, 269. The telling of one lye imposes the task of inventing twenty more to excuse it, xxiii. 366 The celerity and duration of a political lye, 309. The last relief of a routed rebellious party, v. 19. Its birth, parentage, and wonderful exploits, 20. Its professors have need of short memories, 21.
Lying, political—Proposals for printing a Discourse on the Art, xxiii. 297.
Lyttelton, George—Mr. Pope's affection for him, xx. 195. Applied to by Swift, for his interest in favour of Mr. M'Aulay, for a seat in the Irish parliament, 231. Politely wishes to be in the number of Swift's friends, xx. 225.

M

M'Aulay, Alexander—Recommended by Swift, for Mr. Lyttelton's and Pope's interests, to obtain a seat in the Irish parliament, xx. 224, 231 Author of a useful treatise on Tillage, xx. 152, 173. Further particulars of him, xx. 211, 213.
M'Carthy—Set his own house on fire, and obtained a brief for it, xii. 87.
M'Cartney, lieutenant general—Second to Lord Mohun, in the duel with Duke Hamilton, and was supposed to have murdered the duke, xxii. 146. A letter printed in his name, vindicating himself from the murder of Duke Hamilton, 225.
Macclesfield, Thomas Parker, earl of—vi. 196.
Macer—A poetical simile, xxiv. 33.
Machiavel—His observation on the natural disposition of the people, v. 94.
Mackay, an Irish thief—His behaviour at the gallows, xix. 198.
Mackfadin, Mrs—Mrs. Sheridan's mother, xvii. 31.
Macky—See Davis.
M'Coy, General—His character, xiv. 341.
M'Culla—A Letter on his Project, about Halfpence, xiii. 21.
Mad Mullinix and Timothy—vi. 96.
Madness—The greatest actions have proceeded from it, iii. 145, 151. Its different effects upon mankind, 145, 160. Every species of it proceeds from a redundancy, 156. How produced, xxiii 347. The symptoms of it in a people, v. 93. Enlarges the good or evil dispositions of the mind, viii. 78. In what the difference, in respect of speech, consists, betwixt a madman and one in his wits, iii. 277. Talking to one's self esteemed a sign of it, xv. 56. Mankind has an inexhaustible source of invention in the way of it, xvii. 53.

Many made really mad by ill usage, xviii. 214. Dr. Swift used to describe persons in that situation with a striking liveliness and horror, xx. 264.
Mahomet, the great—An instance of his inflexibility, xiv. 227.
Mahon, Lord—His character, vi. 168.
Main, Charles—His character, xxi. 29.
Majority—When indolent, often gotten the better of by a minority, xii. 4. Mistakes often arise through too great confidence in computing, vii. 39.
Maittaire, Michael—In what sense a benefactor to the public, viii. 67.
Malbranche—His system, xvii. 39.
Malcom, king of Scotland—Invades England in the absence of William Rufus, vii. 232. William, failing to repel his inroads, enters into a treaty with him, 233. Provoked by the haughtiness of William, invades and ravages Northumberland, 235. Slain with his eldest son, and his queen dies of grief, 236.
Mallet, David—Lord Bolingbroke bequeathed his writings to him, xx. 272—Lord Hyde's letter to him on the subject, 273. His answer, 276.
Man—The number of his virtues how much inferior to that of his follies and vices, iii. 58. Is but a complete suit of clothes, with its trimmings, 79. Several instances of man's inconsistency with himself, xiv. 171. Why a man should never be ashamed to own he has been wrong, xxiii. 364. Why positive men are the most credulous, 369. Aristotle's opinion that he is the most mimic of all animals, how confirmed, 321. Great abilities in the hands of good men are blessings, xiv. 41. The advantages one man has over another by no means blessings in the sense the world usually understands, 42. Why men of great parts are often unfortunate in the management of public business, 181. Those of a happy genius seldom without some bent toward virtue, xix. 143. The greatest villains usually brutes in their understandings as well as actions, *ibid.*
Man, Jenny—Presided over a club of politicians, vi. 228.
Mandeville—Character of his Fable of the Bees, xiv. 101.
Manley, Mrs. Delarivier, author of the Atalantis—Account of her, iv. 202, 288. viii. 158. Wrote a Narrative of the particulars of Mr. Harley's being stabbed, from hints furnished by Dr. Swift, iv. 288. xxi. 197. Wrote a Vindication of the Duke of Marlborough, 330; to which Swift pays a high compliment, *ibid.* Characterized, x. 98.
———, Isaac—Postmaster in Ireland, xv. 296. xvi. 190. xxi. 6. xxii. 86.
Manly Virtue—Birth of, x. 320.
Manners, Good—A sort of artificial good sense, to facilitate the commerce of mankind with each other, viii. 205. xiv. 185. Wherein it consists, viii. 205. xiv. 184, 189. By what means the common forms of good manners have been corrupted, viii. 205. xiv. 185. A pedantry in manners, as in all arts and sciences, xiv. 187. Good manners not a plant of the court growth, *ibid.* The difference between good-manners and good breeding, 188. Ignorance of forms no proof of ill manners, 189.
Mansel, Mr—His character, vi. 171.
Mansfield, William, earl of—xx. 228.
Manton, Dr. Thomas—xvi. 258.
Manufactures—To what the improvement of them is owing, xviii. 80.
Mapp, Mrs. the bonesetter—Anecdote of her, xv. 79.
Mar, John Erskine, earl of—xv. 173.
Marchmont, Hugh, earl of—xx. 228.

Margarita, iv. 11.
Margoux wine, xvi. 249.
Marius—His noble appearance on a perilous occasion, xiv. 227.
Market Hill—Dean Swift's Visit to, xi. 70. On a very old Glass at, 72. On cutting down the old Thorn at, *ibid.* Revolution at, 186.
Marlborough, John Churchill, duke of—New Vindication of him, iv. 287. Advised King James to take the air on horseback, intending to give him up to the prince of Orange, iv. 296. xiv. 327. The following night, after swearing allegiance to his majesty, went over to the prince, *ibid.* His intention of seizing King James II. discussed, iv. 296. His opposition to King William, *ibid.* His conduct on the queen's intending a regiment for Mr. Hill, iv. 293. vi. 271. Pretends to unite with Mr. Harley on a moderating plan, but privately ousted him from the ministry, 272. Endeavoured to procure a commission to be general for life, vi. 216, 274. At the general change in 1710, preserved his high office, vii. 21. His abject behaviour at an audience with the queen, xv. 135. Removed from all his employments, vii. 51. Reflections on that remarkable occurrence, vi. 79. vii. 55. Would have been turned out, though the war had continued, xv. 223. Observations on the clamour about the pretended inconstancy and ingratitude of the kingdom to him, v. 33. The grants and donations made to him at different periods, 36. Thought to have more ready money than all the kings in Christendom, vi. 212. Put himself at the head of all the whiggish cabals, 216. vii. 54. Greatly debased himself in one instance, xiv. 228. Accused of receiving large sums of money from contractors for the army, vii. 97. Of deducting two and a half per cent. from the money paid to foreign troops, *ibid.* An emissary of his endeavoured to delay the signing of the peace, 214. Had the sea been his element, the war had been carried on with more success to England, v. 280. Why he continued so easy at the last, under the several impositions of the allied powers, 301. Laments his having joined the whigs, xxi. 106. Tells the queen, he is neither covetous nor ambitious, *ibid.* Dr. Swift wishes he may continue general, *ibid.* 122. Wished to contrive some way to soften Dr. Swift, xvii. 53; who, though he professed to dislike the duke, did not approve his being dismissed, *ibid.* Reasons assigned of his intention to go out of England, 143. His public entry through the city described, xvi. 93. Hissed by more than huzzaed, *ibid.* Made a prince of the empire, though this little more than a compliment, iv. 310. His character, *ibid.* vi. 161. vii. 27, 28. xxi. 106. xxiii. 168. Satirical elegy on his death, x. 282.
Marlborough, Sarah, duchess of—Her interest with the queen began to decline very soon after her accession to the throne, vi. 257, 259. Displaced, 313. Her removal had been seven years working, xv. 118. Her character, iv. 310. vii. 28. A singular instance of her meanness and ingratitude to the queen, xviii. 226. Would willingly have compounded, to keep her place, xxi. 122. Too rich to enjoy any thing, xvii. 228.
Marr, earl of—His character, vi. 179.
Marriage—A Letter of Advice to a Young Lady, on her entering into that State, viii. 82. Progress of Marriage, a satirical Poem, xi. 211. Why so seldom happy, xiv. 170. On what original contract founded, xviii. 185. Ireland would be less miserable, if it were discouraged there as far as is consistent with christianity, xiii. 279. Recommended by forcible arguments, xx. 265.
Marsh, lord primate—His character, xiv. 241. xv. 10, 32.
Martin—His proceedings toward a reformation, on being turned out of doors by his brother Peter, iii. 126. His history, 127.
Martin, an eminent goldsmith, xxiv. 41.

Martinus Scriblerus—Whence the origin of the name, xvi. 321.
Mary, queen of Scots—In one particular of her conduct, appeared contemptible, xiv. 230.
Mary, the cook-maid—Her letter to Dr. Sheridan, x. 308.
Masham, Lord—xxii. 79.
———, Lady—xvi. 78. The whigs endeavoured to impeach her, v. 58 Alluded to in a fictitious prophecy, x. 97. Assisted in reinstating Mr. Harley, vi. 275. Speech of her's to Lord Oxford, xvi. 62. Her censure of him, 79. Her character, v. 59. vi. 316, 321.
Masquerades—The conversation there, xxii. 261.
Mathematics—A singular method of learning them. ix. 207.
Mather, Charles—an eminent toyman, x 87.
Mathew, Mr—Account of him and his mode of living, ii. 105. The first who abolished vales, 109.
Maude, daughter to King Henry I—Demanded in marriage by the emperor, vii. 255. Her portion levied, 256. On the death of the emperor, the crown of England settled by her father on her and her heirs, 264. Farther particulars of her life, 270, 271.
———, king Stephen's queen—Made proposals of accommodation to the empress; which being rejected, urges her son Eustace to arms, vii. 267. Her army having taken the earl of Gloucester prisoner, the queen sent him to Rochester, to be treated as the king had been, 289.
Maule, Dr. Henry, bishop of Cloyne, xvii. 74.
Maxims controlled in Ireland, xiii. 13.
Maxims—Paraphrase on a famous maxim of the duke de Rochefoucault, xi. 258. Two of Tindal's refuted, iv. 89, 90. One to which the Irish banks are much indebted, xii. 27. One indisputable in politics, viii. 223. Dr. Swift confesses he was mistaken in his contradiction of an old one, vi. 311. In politics, there are few but what, at some conjunctures, are liable to exception, vi. 330. "That it is more eligible for a king to be hated than despised," calculated for an absolute monarchy, 339. That "people are the riches of a nation," in what sense it is properly to be understood, vii. 131. To do what is right, and disregard the world, a good one, xvi. 122. What the best in life, in Dr. Swift's opinion, 276. A good moral maxim of the ancient Heathens, xx. 281.
Maynard, Sergeant—His speech to King William, xiv. 330.
Mayuwaring, Arthur—Recommended Mr. Steele to the office of gazetteer, vi. 135, 136. Wrote the Whig Examiner, in conjunction with Addison, xxiv. 158. Author of the Medley, 160. iv. 289.
Mead, Dr—xx. 169.
Mealtub plot—iii. 73.
Mean and great Figures made by several Persons, xiv. 226.
Meath, Dorothy, countess of—xxii. 87.
———, Lady—xi. 110. Epitaph on her and her husband, *ibid.*
Meath diocese—One of the best in Ireland. Its annual income in the time of King Charles I, xii. 65.
Medals—Why a less reward in modern times than in ancient, viii. 224. The Romans recorded their illustrious actions on them, *ibid.* A society instituted for a like purpose in France, 225. A scheme for rendering them of more use in England, 226. Should be likewise current money, 227.
Media—Its form of government, vii. 258.
Medicine—The ridicule of it a very copious subject, xvi. 44. A good one against giddiness and headache, xviii. 25.
Medicines—Reasons offered by the Company of Upholders against inspecting them, xxiii. 312.
Medley, by Ridpath—Account and character of a paper so called, written in defence of the whig party, iv. 290. v. 209. xxiv. 107.

Some passages in it reflecting on the speaker of the house of commons and Mr. Harley, v. 210.
Medlicot, Thomas—xvii. 64.
Memoirs—A species of writing introduced by the French, iii. 228.
Memoirs of P. P. Clerk of this Parish, xxiii. 148.
Memorial to the Queen—vi. 359.
Menage—A story of his applied, viii. 194.
Merit—Every man's bill of it much overrated, v. 39. A poetical genealogy of true and false merit, 137. A bold opinion a short easy way to it, and very necessary for these who have no other, xv. 85. Transcendent merit forces its way, in spite of all obstacles; but merit of a second, third, or fourth rate, is seldom able to get forward, 199.
Merlin—His Prediction relating to the Year 1709, iv. 141. x. 78.
Merrill, John—xix. 246.
Mesnager, Monsieur, a French plenipotentiary at Utrecht—Advantages gained to England by an idle quarrel of his, vii. 207. The peace retarded by his obstinacy, 209.
Methuen, Sir Paul—xvi. 21. His character, vi. 174.
Metropolis—Increase of buildings in, does not always argue a flourishing state, xiii. 17.
Micro-coat—iii 79.
Midas—The Fable of, x. 99.
Middleton, Charles, the second earl of—vi. 84. His character, 180.
————, Viscount, lord chancellor—An enemy to Wood's project, xii. 211.
Mildmay, Lord Fitzwalter—Avaricious, xvii. 193.
Milles, bishop of Waterford—xv. 42, 47. xxi. 262.
Milton—Why his book on divorce soon rejected, iv. 46. His Paradise Lost, a proposal to turn it into rhyme, viii. 69. The first edition of it long in going off, xviii. 98. Swift's opinion of it, viii. 69. xviii. 98. But once quoted by Swift, xvi. 148; though glanced at among intellectual triflers, viii. 147.
Mind—Critical essay on its faculties, iii. 265.
Minerals—The richest are ever found under the most ragged and withered surface of earth, viii. 73.
Ministers of state—A definition of one, ix. 288. Plato's observation on them, ii 313. Events imputed to their skill and address, frequently the effect of negligence, weakness, humour, passion, or pride, vi. 235. Have no virtues or defects by which the public is not affected, 257, 238. Reputation of secrecy a character of no advantage to them, 238. Are wont to have a mean opinion of most men's understanding, 235. The general wishes of a people more obvious to others than to them, *ibid.* The whig ministers praised for those very qualities which their admirers owned they chiefly wanted, v. 110. Morals more necessary than abilities in, ix. 61. The greatest princes see only by their eyes, 74. The difficulties they are often subjected to, from a necessity of concealing their want of the power they are thought to be possessed of, vi. 359. Make no scruple of moulding the alphabet into what words they please, xv. 117. The felicity of a familiarity with them consists only in the vanity of it, 299. Seldom record the important parts of their own administration, and why, vi. 206. Ministers of genius seldom so fortunate in life as those of meaner qualifications, xvi. 214. The cause of it, 215. When they have received bad impressions of any one, though groundless, seldom lay them aside, xviii. 30, 74. A minister of state, however he may cover his designs, can never wholly conceal his opinions, vi. 335. He is grievously mistaken, in neglecting or despising, but still more in irritating men of genius and learning, xii. 291. It is not impossible for a bad minister to find a man of wit to defend him; but in such cases, the

writer's head rebelling against his heart, his genius utterly forsakes him, *ibid.* When a ministry is at any charge in the election of senators, it is an acknowledgment of the worst designs, xiv. 237. An observation respecting new ones, xv. 65. What consequent to the loss of their places, 110. Why they should avoid all inquiry, and every thing that would embroil them, 143. Never talk politics in conversation, xxii. 199. Access to them usually converted by most men to their own single interest, xv. 302. Well disposed remembrancers the most useful servants to them in their leisure hours, 303. The faults of men who are most trusted in public business difficult to be defended, xiv. 262. How far their choice should be left to the king, 266. Remarks on those of Queen Anne, xxi. 118. Dr. Swift tells them, they would leave him. Jonathan, as they found him, and that he never knew a ministry do any thing for those whom they made companions of their pleasures, 150. Stand on a very narrow bottom, between the whigs and the violent tories, 161. Dr. Swift their ablest champion, 186. Their disinterestedness, iv. 277. Their character and capacity, 303. Character of their predecessors, 317.

Ministry—Memoirs relating to the Change in the, vi. 263. Inquiry into the Behaviour of the, 293. Objections against the change made in it answered, v. 13, 18, 51, 130, 180, 182. Some of the facts that contributed to the change of it, 128, 130. Their tyranny over the conscience, 59. Ill consequences apprehended from the change of it, not in any proportion to the good ones, 97. What to be expected from the whig ministry, if again in power, 100. The severity of the whig, and the lenity of the tory ministry, with relation to libels against them, 101. The latter have their defects, as well as virtues, 111. But were the queen's personal voluntary choice, 138. What the greatest advantage received from the change of it, 164. The expedients by which the whig ministry escaped the punishments due to their counsels and corrupt management, 191. By what steps the tory ministry might have established themselves, vi. 345. xv. 100. xvi. 98. Overthrown by the disagreement between Harley and Bolingbroke, xv. 122. Cleared from the charge of a design to bring in the pretender, vi. 332, 334, 348. One ministry, in general, seldom more virtuous than another, 352. Change of the whig ministry not designed by the queen to be carried so far as the church party expected, 259. That of the court of Britain described; under the characters of the Emperor Regoge, King George I; Lelop Aw, Sir Robert Walpole; Nomptoc, Spencer Compton; Ramneh, Sir Thomas Hanmer, vii. 311. A ministry may generally be judged of by the talents of those who are their advocates in print, xii. 291.

A Minority—Is usually assiduous in attendance, watchful of opportunities, zealous to gain proselytes, and often successful, xii. 3.

Mirmont, Marquis de—xi. 59.

Miser—An epitaph on one, x. 199. By living miserably, and dying hated and despised, to leave great riches, may be said to have outwitted himself, xviii. 55. One lost thousands more by starving himself, than he could have spent in good living, xix. 240.

Misjudging—Whence it usually proceeds, xv. 242.

Mist, the printer—Severely prosecuted for reprinting one of Dean Swift's tracts, xiii. 37.

Moderation—Consequences attending the mistaken meaning of the word, xiv 60, 64. A moderate man in the true sense of the word, 63. According to the new meaning of it, 64.

Modern history—Gross misrepresentations made in it, ix. 223.

Modesty—Advantages received from it, xxiii. 364.

Mohocks—Wonderful Prophecy of the Spirit of one slain by them, xxiv. 83. Their insolent barbarities, xv. 227. xxi. 110. The Dean

attributes the origin of their riots to Prince Eugene, vii. 51. Their practices, xxii. 96. Were all whigs, 97. Swift thought to be in danger from them, *ibid.* 98. More observations respecting them, 101, 102, 110.
Mohun, Lord—Killed by Duke Hamilton in a duel, vii. 204. xxii. 146.
Molesworth, honourable Robert—vi. 190. xvi. 13. Preface to his account of Denmark full of stale profligate topics, iv. 87. The book itself written out of pique, *ibid.* Author of an excellent discourse for the encouragement of agriculture, xii. 80. The Drapier addresses a letter to him, 185.
———, John, afterward second viscount, xxi. 14.
Molly Mog—Or, The fair Maid of the Inn, xxiv. 48. Written on Lady Harvey, xvii. 97.
Molyneux, Samuel—xvi. 164. xvii. 140. xxii. 143.
Monarchy—A singular argument in praise of it, though absolute, iii. 315. Whigs pretend a due regard to it when taking the largest steps toward the ruin of it, v. 154.
Monckton, Robert—xvi. 74.
Money—A debate about the most effectual means of raising money without oppressing the subjects, ix. 211. The expedients used by governments of borrowing, a practice as old as Eumenes, one of Alexander's captains, v. 16. Gradual decline of its value at Rome, xii. 67. The different value of it in England for about four hundred years past, *ibid.* The value of it at least nine tenths lower all over Europe than it was four hundred years ago, xiii. 202. What the only money British subjects are obliged to take, xii. 106. Agreed that copper is not money, *ibid.* 220. What the current money in England, 227. What the current money in Ireland, 104. xiii. 14. xix. 76. Allowed to be cut into halves and quarters, for the sake of small traffick, in some of the poorest American colonies, viii. 242. Why better than counsel, xiv. 183. That money creates power, an erroneous and corrupt notion, xviii. 9. A necessary caution in learning it, xxi. 65. See Coin, Halfpence, Wood.
Monkeys—An odd stratagem made use of to catch them, in the island of Borneo, xi. 188.
Monmouth, James Fitzroy, duke of—Commander in chief against the rebels in Scotland, xiv. 298. Acts contrary to the advice of his officers, 299. Reproached by General Dalziel, who succeeded him in the chief command, with betraying the king, 301. Beheaded on Tower Hill, iv. 317.
Montague, duke of—His character, vi. 164.
———, John, second duke of—iv. 313.
Montaigne—Wrote a chapter in his Essays to force ladies to keep the book in their closets, xv. 32.
Monthermer, Lady—x. 301.
Monthly Amusement—By whom written, xxiv. 155.
Monthly Philosophical Transactions—By whom written, xxiv. 155.
Montrose, marquis of—His character, vi. 178.
Monuments—Inscription upon one to the duke of Schomberg, xi. 227. Inscription upon that erected in Dublin to the memory of Dr. Swift, i. 317. On a compartment of one, designed by Cunningham, in College green, with an epigram occasioned by it, xi. 382.
Moor, Arthur—Proceedings against him, xvi. 55.
Moore, Guy—xi. 343.
———, Mr. John—Verses addressed to him, xxiv. 13.
Moral Honesty—Without religion, a deficient guide, xiv. 47.
More, Sir Thomas—One of the six greatest men in the world, ix. 219. His sentiments on convocations, viii. 115. When he appeared great, xiv. 227.

———, Henry—viii. 147.
———, John, an advertising apothecary—xxiv. 14.
Moreton, William, bishop of Meath, xxii. 128.
Morgan, Mr—His impertinence recorded, xxi. 17.
Morning—Poetically described, x. 79.
Mortmain Act—Upon what account relaxed at several times by the legislature, viii. 110.
Mose, Mr. Sir W. Temple's steward—Married Stella's sister, xv. 18.
Moses—As wise a statesman as any in this age, xiv. 52. Was in great reputation among the wisest of the Heathen world, 134.
Motte, Mr—His representation of his own right to the property of our Author's Works, xix. 195. Employed by Dr. Swift to pay Mrs. Fenton's annuity, xix. 215.
Motto—For a Woollen Draper, x. 173. Verses written upon that of lord chief justice Whitshed, 315. That of judge Whitshed little regarded by him, xii. 213, 299. The ingenious one found by a writer against the Examiner, for presuming to tax accompts, v. 56. The great use of mottoes, viii. 72.
Mountcashel, Edward Davis, viscount—His education, viii. 43. xviii. 243. Letter addressed to him, xvii. 238.
————, Lady—viii. 43. x. 187. xi. 21.
Mountjoy, William Stewart, viscount—xx. 146.
Mourning, general—When it has carried off all the old goods died, the traders complain of the length of it, xii. 278.
Munster treaty—Much to the disadvantage of England, vi. 11.
Music—Uniformly imitative, would be ridiculous, xx. 266.
Mysteries—How those of the Æolists were performed, iii. 141. Of those in the christian religion, xiv. 24, 29. Should not be explained in sermons, viii. 21.

N

Nation—What properly speaking, the strength of it, v. 273.
National Debt—vii. 99. See Debt. What that of Ireland amounted to in 1729, xiii. 39.
National Rewards—Essays on, viii. 223.
Naturalization, of foreign protestants—The ill consequences attending it, v. 72, 102. vii. 130.
Naunton, Sir Robert—His style too courtly and unintelligible, viii, 188.
Neck or Nothing—See Dunton.
Ne exeat regno—The origin of that injunction, vii. 232.
Neighbour—What meant by the command to love him as ourselves, xiv. 143.
Neighing—A better expression of joy than laughing, xxiii. 323.
Nelly—A ballad, xxiv. 38.
Nelson, Robert—xv. 41. An argument of his against the revolution answered, iii. 321. Suspected of having a hand in a political tract, xv. 305. Writes to Dr. Swift, to hasten the inscription for Lord Berkeley's monument, 145.
Nero—A time when he appeared contemptible, xiv. 228. All the different characters in Petronius drawn for him, xxiii. 135. A daily pun of his, xxiv. 125.
Newcastle, duke of—His character, vi. 163.
Newgate's Garland—A new ballad, xxiv. 54.
New Men—Why introduced into the chief conduct of public affairs, viii. 38.

News—Party news not to be readily credited, xv. 151.
News from Parnassus, x. 205.
Niagara, cataract—ix. 159.
Nobility—Those of England described, ix. 290. The sons of them might be better educated, viii. 38, 42. Dangerous in a commonwealth, when numerous and without merit or fortune, 46. The necessity of keeping up the respect due to birth and family, v. 205. University education of noblemen greatly contributes to it, 206. Those of Scotland very numerous, and never like to be extinct, 211. Folly of the Irish nobility, in spending their fortunes in England, xii. 253.
Noble, Richard, an attorney—Executed for murder, xxii. 219. His funeral sermon by Bishop Fleetwood, *ibid.*
Non-conformists—Why restrained by penal laws in King Charles the Second's reign, v. 175.
Nonjurors—To be treated as the nonconformists were under Charles II. v. 175.
Nonresistance—v. 155, 197.
Normandy—In the space of forty years, subdued England, and was itself subdued by that kingdom, vii. 254.
Norris, John—viii. 147.
Northey, Sir Edward—x. 120.
Northumberland, George Fitzroy, duke of—His character, vi. 163, 278. Designed by the duke of Marlborough to be made lieutenant of the Tower; but disappointed by a contrivance of Mr. Harley, 278.
———, Robert Mowbray, earl of—Repelled a Scottish invasion, vii. 235. Overrating his late services as much perhaps, and as unjustly, as they were undervalued by the king, he broke out into open rebellion, 238. Being taken prisoner, confined for the rest of his life, which was thirty years, 239.
Nottingham, Daniel Finch, earl of—His intended Speech, A Song, x. 92. Toland's Invitation to him, 102. His character, vi. 162. vii. 32, 38. xv. 265. Proposed a very extraordinary clause in an address to the queen, vi. 313. xxii. 27. Brought in the bill against occasional conformity, under a disguised title, vii. 41. Opposed the inquiry into King William's grants, vii. 139. Made a speech in the house of lords against the Dean, x. 117. Some account of, and reflections on his conduct, xv. 218.
Nugent, Robert, viscount Clare—xi. 372. xx. 249.
Nutley, Richard, judge—xvi. 1.
———, William—xvi. 1.
Nuttal, a parishioner of Dr. Swift's—By the assistance of our author, recovered a hundred pounds from a roguish lawyer, xxii. 49.

O

Oakly-wood—See Bathurst.
Oaths—Of swearing by God's wounds, by whom introduced, xxii. 254. Are the children of fashion, 255. A lord and a footman swear with different dignity, 255. The religion of an oath. xiv. 52.
Obedience to Government—No duty more easy to practise, xiv. 91.
Observator and Review, xxiv. 156, 157. Though contemptible in themselves, yet capable of doing much mischief among the vulgar, v. 29.

Occasional Writer, in The Craftsman—A humorous letter to him in 1727, suggesting hints for his future conduct, xii. 288. That writer, with the assistance of truth, an overmatch for all the hirelings of the ministry, 291.
October Club—Advice to the Members of it, v. 237. Finely written, but did not sell, xxii. 67. The rise and fall of the club, vi. 288. xv. 144. xxi. 151. The principles of it, xv. 161. xxi. 151.
Odo, bishop of Bayeux—A prelate of incurable ambition, vii. 230. Envious and discontented at Lanfranc's being a greater favourite than himself, formed a conspiracy to depose William Rufus, *ibid.* Being taken prisoner, is forced by the king to abjure England, and sent into Normandy, 231.
Old Age—Subject to many calamities, wisely inflicted by God, xvii. 172. Why dignity and station, or riches, are in some sort necessary to it, xiv. 174. Resolutions when I come to be old, xiv. 163.
Oldisworth, William—v. 7. xxii. 207.
Oldmixon—vi. 43. A party writer for hire, base acts of his, xxiii. 353. Author of the Medley, xxiv. 158, 159.
Oligarchy—v. 183.
O'Neal, Sir Phelim—The head of a tumultuous rabble, xiii. 236.
Operas—In 1735, occasioned great debates, xix. 168.
Opinions—The mischiefs occasioned by a difference in them, ix. 276. All power founded upon opinion, according to the politicians, xiii. 239. None maintained with so much obstinacy as those in religion, *ibid.* Difference of opinion in public matters imputed to disaffection, xiii. 162.
Opposition—Wherein that of the sectaries among us consists, iv. 13.
Orange, prince of—The motives which induced the nobility and gentry to invite him over, v. 15.
Oranges—The use of them in punch, by whom introduced into Ireland, xiii. 186.
Orators—Among us; who have attempted to confound both prerogative and law, in their sovereign's presence, v. 146.
Oratory—Demosthenes and Tully differed in their practice of it, viii. 10.
Orchestre—Corelli excelled in forming it, xx. 84.
Orford, Edward Russel, earl of—His character, ii. 291. [Themistocles.]
Orkney, earl of—His character, vi. 176.
Orleans, duke of—At the peace of Utrecht, it was his interest to exclude the pretender, vi. 339.
Ormond, James Butler, duke of—iv. 294. Lord lieutenant of Ireland in 1702; and again in 1710, xv. 106, 110, 129, 131. His prudent endeavours to weed the army of discontented officers, frustrated by the earl of Oxford's not having power to assist him, vi. 324. Succeeded the duke of Marlborough as captain general, and had the first regiment of guards, vii. 51. Took the command in Flanders, 164. Ordered to engage in no action of any importance without a very apparent advantage, 164, 167. Reduced by these orders to a difficult situation, 168, 179. Foresees the desertion of the allied forces, 170. His own troops but eighteen thousand, *ibid.* Dutch ministers at Utrecht complain, *ibid.* Resolutions of the house of commons, in consequence of his obeying those orders, 172. Directed to take possession of Dunkirk; but by the intrigues of the allies, could not possibly execute that commission, 183. Abandoned by Prince Eugene and the several generals of the allies, 186. On Dunkirk's being delivered up to Mr. Hill, declared a cessation of arms, *ibid.* A passage through some of the towns belonging to the states refused his troops, *ibid.* His prudent conduct on that occasion, 187. Reflections on his attainder, vi. 297. xx. 172.

Vindicated for refusing to fight by express command of the queen, vi. 218. His character, vi. 161, 297. vii. 179. Farther account of him, iv. 294. Address of thanks to the queen proposed, for appointing him lord lieutenant of Ireland, and why rejected, xv. 187. Generally well esteemed there, 188. A brief commendation of him, 201. Dr. Swift a favourite with him, yet had small hopes of being preferred by him, xxi. 19. The duke and duchess' pictures given to Dr. Swift, xv. 253 Declared general in Flanders, xxii. 88. Assists at the fire by which Sir William Wyndham's house was burnt, 91. Gains much credit by his conduct in Flanders, 130. Huzzaed through the whole city at the king's proclamation, xvi. 92. His daughter, Lady Mary, married to Lord Ashburnham, xxi. 42. Her death and character, xxii. 169.

Orrery, Charles, earl of—xvi. 278. The Dean's opinion of his Remarks on Bentley, iii. 25. By whom assisted in that controversy, 234. Promoted by Queen Anne, on the general change of her ministry, vi. 336.

Orrery, John, earl of—His ingratitude to Swift, i. 71. Why he was induced to asperse his memory, *ibid.* ii. 256. A poetical epistle sent by him to the Dean on his birth-day, with a paper book elegantly bound, xi. 282. Specimen of his taste, xxiv. 139. His observation on the city of Cork, xx. 92.

Osborn, Francis—His style too courtly and unintelligible, viii. 188.

Ossory, bishop of—Empowered to solicit the affair of the first fruits, &c. in Ireland, xv. 103.

Ostracism—Aristides banished by it, ii. 290. What, 320. note.

Oxford—The method used by several colleges there, to preserve the value of their rents, xii. 71.

Oxford, Robert, earl of—See Harley.

————, Edward, earl of—Married Lady Henrietta Cavendish Holles, only daughter of John duke of Newcastle, xviii. 245. Had no vices, except buying manuscripts and curiosities may be called so, xx. 169. Yet sold great part of his large estate to pay his debts, *ibid.* 179.

Oysters—Method of boiling them, xxii. 94.

Ozell, Mr—xxiv. 156. A proper assistant in the piece on polite conversation, xxii. 264. Some account of him, xxiv. 156.

P

Paget, William, Lord—xxii. 211.

Painter's wife's island—iii. 116.

Palatines—Those who invited them over were enemies to the kingdom, v. 203, 229. The public a loser by every individual among them, vii. 132.

Palmerston, Lord Viscount—His privilege at the university of Dublin, xvii. 59. Dr. Swift's correspondence with him on the subject, 57, 63.

Panegyric—Rules for, xxiii. 83. Why always worse received than satire, viii. 74.

Pantomimes—When first exhibited in England, xxiii. 93.

Paper-office—A very valuable repository for records, xx. 48.

Papists—Their interest in Ireland very inconsiderable, iv. 36. xiii. 226. Those of Ireland invited over the duke of Lorrain, during the usurpation, 245. See Popery.

Paracelsus—His curious experiments, iii. 118.

Paris—Du Baudrier's new Journey to, iv. 253.
Parish—Some in London had 30,000 souls under the care of one minister, v. 217. Some two hundred times larger than others, 216.
Parish Clerk—Memoirs of one, xxiii. 148.
Parker, Dr. Samuel, bishop of Oxford—Chastised by Andrew Marvel, iii. 25. note.
Parker, chief justice—An officious prosecutor of authors and printers, vii. 42. Would have silenced Dr. Swift as a writer, xxii. 144.
Parker, Mr. of Lancashire—Dies of the wounds received at Airsmoss, much lamented, xiv. 311.
Parliament—Advice to the Freemen of Dublin in the Choice of a Member, xiii. 248.
Parliaments, (see Goths)—Remarks on their origin in England, iv. 65. vii. 256. Why called frequently by Henry I, under different appellations, vii. 257. The word Parliament, as used by old authors, ambiguous, 303. King William, by ill advice, adverse to a bill for the frequent meeting of parliaments, ii. 230. That prejudice in vain attempted to be removed by Sir W. Temple and Swift, *ibid.* The constitution of them described, ix. 141. No farther crime than ill manners, to differ in opinion from the majority of both houses of parliament, v. 30. Parliaments differ as much as princes, 192. The first which sat after the great change in queen Anne's ministry, chosen entirely by the inclination of the people, without the influence of the court, 95, 185. The character of that parliament, 164: and of Mr. Bromley, their speaker, 166. The many great things done by that parliament in their first session, 228. Their spirited representation of the injurious treatment of the queen and nation by their several allies, vii. 113. The commons can put a stop to all government, if they dislike the proceedings, vi. 348. Absurdities in the choice, qualification, representation, and privilege, of members, xiv. 222. The old method of granting supplies described, vii. 139. Annual ones necessary to our liberties, xvi. 241. Affairs at a desperate crisis when a minister can procure a majority to screen him from just punishment, xiv. 267. See House of Commons.
Parnassus—News from, x. 205.
Parnell, Dr—Recommended to Archbishop King, by Swift, to succeed to the prebend vacated by his being chosen Dean of St. Patrick's, xv. 269. His poem, entitled "On Queen Anne's Peace," presented by Dr. Swift to Lord Bolingbroke, xxii. 165. Introduced to that lord, and greatly liked by him, 163; and by the lord treasurer, 185. His admiration of Lady Bolingbroke, 195. His wife's death and character, xxi. 283.
Parson, Country—His happy Life, xxiv. 8. His Case, xi. 295.
Parsons, the jesuit—His style commended, viii. 183.
Parties—A pernicious circumstance relative to them, ii. 326. A wonderful contrivance for reconciling them, ix. 211. Are absolutely necessary in an English parliament, vi. 211. Every man adjusts his principles to those of the party he has chosen, viii. 23. The ignorant the most violent party men, xxiii. 363. A scheme for the recovery of the credit of any party, xxiii. 306. We should converse with the deserving of both parties, v. 12. Advantages of writing for a party out of power, 107. The folly of party distinctions or aversions in mere trifles, 141. A metaphorical genealogy of Party, 142. A prince descends from his dignity, who puts himself at the head of them, 168. The rise and progress of party names, 220. Ill effects of party, xiv. 58, 66. The names of whig and tory.

applied to opposite parties, change their meaning, xv. 160. Their news not to be credited readily, 152. See Faction.
Partition Treaty—An infamous one, vi. 213. Occasions the king of Spain to appoint the duke of Anjou his successor, v. 368.
Partnership—The nature of ours with the Dutch, vi. 11.
Partridge, the almanac maker—Account of his Death, iv. 119. His death-bed acknowledgment of the deceit of judicial astrology, 121. Elegy on his supposed Death, x. 71. His Epitaph, 77.
Parvisol, the dean's agent—Dr. Swift disappointed in his returns, xv. 293.
Passions—Like convulsion fits, xxiii. 361.
Passive Obedience—Mistake in its object, iii. 314. What it is as charged by the whigs, v. 155. What, as professed by the tories, 157. In King Charles the Second's reign, carried to a height inconsistent with our liberties, 197. Liberties of Sweden destroyed by it, xv. 145. Whigs and tories easily reconcilable, when they come to explain the object of it, *ibid.*
Pastoral Dialogues—Between Richmond Lodge and Marble hill, xi. 56. Dermot and Sheelah, 80.
Pasquin—The success of it, xx. 2.
Pate, William—A learned woollen-draper, v.i. 10. His epitaph, *ibid.* Anecdote of him, *ibid.*
Patents—One granted to Lord Dartmouth, afterward renewed to Knox, for coining halfpence for the use of Ireland, xii. 133, 143, 159. None can oblige the subjects against law, 140. What to be considered in the passing of them, 240.
Patrick's, St—The best deanery in Ireland, xxii. 233.
Paulus—An Epigram, xi. 119. The Answer, 120.
Paxton, a solicitor—xv. 229.
Peace—An unreasonable and impracticable condition imposed upon the French by the whig ministry, v. 91. Why the emperor against it, vi. 218. Vain fears that France was aggrandized by it, *ibid.* When overtures of it are in prudence to be received, v. 261. Why the Dutch against it, vi. 8. Several observations on it, xv. 244, 255. Private overtures of a peace, made by France and Holland, vii. 166, 207. Many of the tories discontented at it, xxii. 197. To be ratified in all courts before it could be proclaimed here, 209.
Peace and Dunkirk—A Song, x. 101.
Pearce, a famous architect—Built the parliament house at Dublin, xi. 204.
———, Dicky, the earl of Suffolk's fool—His epitaph, xi. 76.
Pedantry—Its definition, viii. 51. xiv. 137. Not confined to science, or to sex, *ibid.* Fiddlers, dancing masters, and heralds, greater pedants than Lipsius or Scaliger, *ibid.*
Peers—Twelve created at once by Queen Anne, vi. 315. vii. 42. The queen's conduct in this censured by those whose opposition had compelled her to it, vi. 69. The choice made with great judgment, *ibid.* Their house cannot easily be perverted from minding the true interest of their prince and country, 70.
Peg, John Bull's sister—Her character, xxiii. 215.
Pembroke, Thomas Herbert, earl of—xv. 97. Two punning letters to him, xiii. 298, 299. His droll anxiety, on being elected a member of the royal academy of Paris, xvii. 2. A punster, 14.
Penn, William, account of—xiv. 291.
Pennsylvania—Too much extolled in a pamphlet giving an account of it, xiii. 53.
People—The bulk of them forced to live miserably, that a few may live plentifully, ix. 233. A free people met together, whether by compact or family government, divide of themselves into three

powers, ii. 277. The tyranny of the people ever followed by the arbitrary government of a single person, 304. The body of them in England as staunch unbelievers as any of the highest rank, iv. 13. What the confluence of them to the capital city may be compared to, xxiii. 372. Their natural bent and inclination, v. 93. When left to their own judgment, seldom mistake their true interest, 94. The truest way of judging of their disposition, 95. The merciful disposition of the English populace, 146. When long used to hardships, lose, by degrees, the very notions of liberty, xii. 155. Their number not the riches of Ireland, 274. xiii. 18, 280. Not always the riches of a nation, vii. 131. xiii. 18. The true way pointed out of multiplying them to public advantage, vii. 132.

Perceval, John, earl of Egmont—xxi. 175.

Percivale, William, archdeacon of Cashel—xvi. 280.

Pericles—Why banished by the people of Athens, ii 291.

Perjury—An instance where the law for its punishment is defective, xx. 19.

Perpetual motion—Where the virtuosi may find it, iii. 271.

Perrault, Charles—iii. 18.

Perrot, Sir John—The first upon record that swore by God's wounds, xxii. 254.

Persecution—The signification of the word considered with respect to the presbyterians, iv. 38.

Perseus, king of Macedon—When he made a mean figure, xiv. 228.

Persons—Sometimes so connected with things, that it is impossible to separate them, v. 41.

Pestilent Neighbour—Account of one, xiii. 297.

Petalism—What it was, and whence derived, ii. 313.

Peter, Martin, and Jack—The legacies left them by their father, and their several behaviour upon it, iii. 75, 195.

Peter, Czar of Muscovy—His ambassador arrested in England, v. 189. Mr. Whitworth sent to him on an embassy of humiliation, xiv. 228.

Peter the Savage—A description of him, xxiii. 320. Sent for to court by Queen Caroline, *ibid.* xviii. 230.

Peterborow, Charles Mordaunt, earl of—Verses addressed to him, x. 56. Left unsupported in Spain, and exposed to the envy of his rivals, v. 278. Though a zealous whig, abhorred by that party, and caressed by the tories, xv. 43. Is strenuous for continuing the war, 172. His character, vi. 166. x. 56. xvi. 290. Bequeathed his watch to Pope, xix. 205. Song by him, xxiv. 37. His sentiments respecting the bill against occasional conformity, xv. 30. Queries sent by him to Dr. Swift, xvi. 19. Writes a facetious letter to him, on the publication of Gulliver's Travels, xvii. 106. His expeditious return from Vienna, xxi. 244. His negotiations of great consequence, 253. Reasons well against a peace, *ibid.*

———, Dr. Robert Clavering, bishop of—Particulars of an affair between Lady Betty Germain and him, respecting a piece of ground, xix 22.

Peterborow, dean of—Saves the expense of a piece of plate, by a pun, xxi. 318.

Pethox the Great—x. 305.

Petition of the Colliers, Cooks, and others, xxiii. 316.

Petition of the party writers employed by the whig ministry, v. 234.

Petty, Sir William—The parishes in London very unequally divided when he wrote, v. 216.

———, Henry, earl of Shelburne—xix. 144.

Petronius Arbiter—A favourite among the wits and freethinkers, viii. 61. What he reckoned an ingredient of a good poet, 65. The

different characters in him are but Nero in so many different appearances, according to St. Evremont, xxiii. 135.
Philip, king of Macedon—A pun of his, xxiv. 120.
——— II. of Spain—When he appeared contemptible, xiv. 229.
Philips, Ambrose—xv. 76. Writes to Dr. Swift, to ask for an employment, xvi. 250. Verses on him, xxiv. 31. Swift esteemed him as a man, *ibid.*
———, John—his Cyder, xxiii. 55.
Philosophers—What has been their method to be heard in a crowd, iii. 62. Their resolving appearances into lusus naturæ just as instructive as Aristotle's occult causes, ix. 112. The system of morality delivered in their writings, viii. 16. Advantages arising from the study of them, 18. The imperfections of them, both in general and in particular, xiv. 132.
Philosopher's stone—Sir R. Steele one of the last eminent men engaged in the pursuit of it, vi. 147.
Philosophy—Introducers of new schemes in, iii. 148.
Phipps, Sir Constantine—xiii. 86, xvi. 9. 10. xvi. 117. His letter to Dr. Swift, respecting the case of Waters, his printer, xvi. 245.
Phocion—His good offices to the Athenian state, ii. 294.
Phryne—xxiv. 7.
Phyllis, or the Progress of Love—x. 167.
Physicians—The sensitive soul made a sort of first minister to the rational by some of the German physicians, xvi. 45.
Physicians and Civilians—Right of Precedence between them inquired into, xii. 31.
Pie-powder Courts—What they are, xxiii. 272.
Piety—By what means it might be made fashionable, iv. 155.
Pilkington, Sir Thomas—Thrice lord mayor of London, x. 157. xviii. 220.
———, Mr—Swift's recommendation of him to Mr. Barber, xviii. 192, 199, 219. Made chaplain to Mr. Barber when lord mayor, 207; and in that office got more money than any of his predecessors, xix. 57. His character, xx. 165. Letters from him to Mr. Bowyer, xviii. 112, 122, 204. Wrote an infallible scheme to pay the debts of the nation, which was taken for Swift's, 122.
———, Mrs—Her account of Swift, ii. 161. Her verses on paper, xviii. 227; and on Dr. Swift's birthday, *ibid.* xi. 367. Her character, xx. 165.
Pitt, Thomas—xvi. 282.
Plantations—The shameful neglect of religion in the American, v. 219.
Plato—His conduct, when his character was aspersed, xvii. 186. His idea of happiness was unworthy of a philosopher, xiv. 136. Followed merchandise for three years, xvi. 214. His notions resembled the doctrines of christianity, xiv. 216.
Players—Their character too contemptuously treated, xxiii. 92.
Playhouse—The fountain of love, wit, dress, and gallantry, viii. 78.
Pleasure—Balanced by an equal degree of pain, xiv. 166.
Plots—Instructions for discovering them, ix. 212.
Plutarch—Observes, that the disposition of a man's mind is often better discovered by a small circumstance, than by actions of the greatest importance, xiv. 279.
Poems—On burning a dull one, xi. 127.
Poet, Young—Letter of Advice to a, viii. 58.
Poetry—Progress of, x. 222. A Rhapsody on, xi. 307. History of, in a punning epistle, xxiv. 150. Art of Sinking in, xxiii. 28. What kind of it ought to be preferred, 31. What the effect of epithets improperly used in it, xi. 312. Mr. Pope's reflections on its best use, viii. 58. note.

Poets—Verses on two celebrated modern ones, xi. 395. Have contributed to the spoiling of the English tongue, vi. 52. Immortalize none but themselves, xiv. 166. A good poet can no more do without a good stock of similes, than a shoemaker without his lasts, viii. 69. One who is provident can by no means subsist without a common-place book, 71. Number of them in London and its suburbs, xi. 286.

Polemia, John Bull's eldest daughter—Her character, xxiii. 198.

Polidore, Sir—What the wrong side of his office, xv. 262.

Polignac, abbé de—His character, vii. 209.

Polite Conversation—xxii. 273.

Politeness—When at its greatest height in England and France, viii. 56.

Politicians—Few of them so useful in a commonwealth as an honest farmer, xii. 259. A maxim learned from them, xix. 148. Allegorize all the animal economy into state affairs, xvi. 45. Secrecy one of their most distinguishing qualities, 111. Other requisites to them, *ibid.* King of France establishes an academy for their instruction, *ibid.* A maxim held by them, xix. 148.

Politics—Reduced to a science by the wits of Europe, ix. 151. A rule in them among a free people, ii. 278. Nothing required for a knowledge in them but common sense, vi. 233. What they are, in the common acceptation of the word, xiv. 175. An uncontrollable maxim in them, xiii. 217. One cause of the want of brotherly love, xiv. 58. In all ages, too little religion mingled with them, 60. An expression appropriated by the French to beauty, applicable to them, xv. 152. To show ill-will, without power of doing more, no good policy in a dependent people, 178. Never made by ministers the subject of conversation, xxii. 199. Specimen of Mr. Gay's intended treatise on them, xvi. 111. Dr. Swift's creed in them, xviii. 263.

Pompey—At his death, made a contemptible figure, xiv. 238. His degree of fame, viii. 180.

Poor—Proposal for giving badges to them, xii. 281. xiii. 274. The only objection made to such a proposal answered, 276. Industrious poor more necessary members of the commonwealth than the rich, xiv. 36. Begging poor mostly become such by their own idleness, attended with all manner of vices, 95, 113. No word more abused than it, 95. Enjoy many blessings not common to the rich and great, 96, 100.

Pope, Mr—His character, xi. 138. Wrote his Dunciad at the request of Dr. Swift, 67. xvii. 206. xviii. 99. Paper-sparing, xi. 36. Verses to him while writing the Dunciad, 66. Overturned in a coach, and much hurt, xvii. 86, 89, 90, 92, 230. Used to quit his guests soon after supper, xviii. 196. In danger a second time of being drowned, xx. 54. Swift pushed the subscription for his Homer, xv. 305. Letters of his secreted, and afterward published without his consent, xx. 194. Various reading in his Dunciad, 228. Unable to bear the sea, 230. His character as a poet, x. 206. Inscription under his portrait at Oxford, xx. 296. Lord Bolingbroke's judgment of his Ethic Essays, xix. 87. His character of Dr. Swift and his writings, xx. 96. His account of Lord Bolingbroke's plan of life and studies in France, 226. Why the friendship of young rather than of old people cultivated by him, 228. Gives Dr. Swift an account of his course of life and amusements, 229. His resentment against Bentley, xxiv. 30.

Pope, of Rome—His bulls ridiculed, iii. 105. Form of a general pardon given by him, 107.

Popery—The run against it after the revolution as just and reasonable as that against fanaticism after the restoration, v. 176. Whether the principles of the whigs or tories are most likely to introduce it,

195. Vain fears of the danger of it excited by the whigs, viii. 120. The most absurd system of christianity professed by any nation, xiii. 125. In a declining state in Ireland, *ibid.*

Portland, James Bentinck, earl of—Described, under the character of Phocion, ii. 294. His character, vi. 165.

Portland William Bentinck, duke of—His character, xix. 89.

Portraits, Engraved, might supply the place of medals, viii. 227.

Portugal—Deceived by the false representations of the whigs, vi. 222. Two alliances with that crown, very disadvantageous to England, v. 282, 284. The war in that kingdom entirely abandoned by the allies, and left to the charge of the English, vii. 120. The engagement of the king of Portugal to raise a number of forces never performed, though the subsidies for them were constantly paid, *ibid.*

Positiveness—A good quality for preachers and orators, xiv. 166. Positive men the most credulous, xxiii. 369.

Possessions—Limited in all good commonwealths, xiv. 168.

Poulet, John, earl of, lord steward—xxi. 192. xxii. 212. His character, vi. 167.

Powel, Judge—Character of him, xxi. 255.

———, the puppet-show man—xi. 160.

Power—No blessing in itself, xiv. 42. Is dangerous in the hands of persons of great abilities, without the fear of God, 52. Naturally attended with fear and precaution, xviii. 9. What would cool the lust of absolute power in princes, xix. 165.

Powers—What those are into which all independent bodies of men seem naturally to divide, ii. 277. The balance of power how best conceived, 279. The error of those who think it an uncontrollable maxim that power is safer lodged in many hands than one, 283. The military ought always to be in subjection to the civil, v. 65, 80. A firm union in any country may supply the defects of power, xii. 251.

Praise—What it was originally, and how changed by the moderns, iii. 56. Like ambergris, xxiii. 371.

Pratt, Dr. Benjamin, provost of Dublin, vice-treasurer of Ireland—Anecdote of him, iv. 186. His character, *ibid.* xvi. 157. Refuses preferment designed for him, unless it be given him in a manner consistent with his reputation, xvi. 158, 164, 167, 170. xvii. 36. xxi. 7, 195. xxii. 143.

Prayers—Composed by Dr. Swift, for Mrs. Johnson, during her last illness, xiv. 153, 154, 156.

Preaching—May help well-inclined men, but seldom or never reclaims the vicious, xiv. 174. Instructions for it, viii. 3, 28. The causes of the disregard paid to it in Ireland, xiv. 120. Remedies against it, 126.

Precedence—Right of between Physicians and Civilians inquired into, xii. 34.

Precedent—The use made of them by lawyers, ix. 281. Taken from times of exigency not applicable to other times, xii. 108. The motives and circumstances that first introduced them should be considered, 142.

Predictions of sundry events in the year 1708, iv. 99.

Preface to the bishop of Sarum's Introduction, viii. 95.

Prefaces—Remarks upon the writers of them, iii. 54, 56. See Dryden.

Prelates—A modern custom with some, to talk of clergymen as if themselves were not of the number, viii. 115. See Bishops.

Prendergast, Sir Thomas—Why made a baronet, xi. 312.

Prepossession—How it blinds the understanding, xiv. 13.

Prerogative, the king's—The meaning of that term, xii. 156. Lord Bacon's opinion of it, 157. Whoever seeks favour with a prince

by a readiness to enlarge it, ought to provide that he be not outbid by another party, vi. 345.
Presbyterians' Plea of Merit examined—xiii. 113.
Presbyterians—Their notions of persecution considered, iv. 38. Would rather lose their estates, liberties, religion, and lives, than the pleasure of governing, 41. Could they be the national church, divisions would arise among them, *ibid.* More dangerous than the papists, viii. 124 Their rise in England, xiii. 114. Little difference between them and the independents, who got the better of them at the time of the grand rebellion, 117, 118. Had a good share of preferments during the usurpation, 118. An account of their conduct under James the Second, 119. Style the Roman catholics their brethren, 120. Several of them held commissions under King James, against the prince of Orange, 121. Never much loved by King William, though a calvinist, 123. Desert their old friend King James, when his affairs were desperate, *ibid.* Declared that, if the pretender invaded the north of Ireland, they would sit still and let the protestants fight their own battles, 124, 227. Have never renounced any one principle by which their disloyal predecessors acted, 128, 225. Their preachers, when in power, wrote books against liberty of conscience, 134. Have ever professed a hatred to kingly government, 131. In the fanatic times, professed themselves to be above morality, 214, 239. Gained by the rebellion what the catholics lost by their loyalty, 238. See Jack.
A Present—Is a gift to a friend of something he wants, or is fond of, and which cannot be easily got for money, xiv. 254. xvii. 234.
Press—A bill, intended for its regulation, vii. 143. A clause proposed, that the author of every book, pamphlet, or paper, should be obliged to set his name and place of abode to it, *ibid.* Observations on that clause, and on the liberty of the press, 144.
Presto—Why Dr. Swift so called, xxi. 271.
Pretender—His legitimacy not suspected in any public act since the revolution, iii. 319. The great use which the whigs have always made of him v. 28. Whether most opposed by whigs or tories, 199. The former whigs great advocates for his illegitimacy, 222. Neither Queen Anne nor her ministry had any design to bring him in, vi. 307, 333. Bishop Kennett's reflections on the subject, xv. 305.
Pride—Reflection upon the baseness of it, ix. 338. By what means we might utterly extinguish it, xiv. 39. What often its composition, xxiii. 371.
Prideaux, Dr—The reception he met with from his bookseller, iii. 182.
Princes—The greatest services of little weight with them, when put in the balance with a refusal to gratify their passions, ix. 54. They see by the eyes of ministers, 74. Their manner of rewarding those who have done some great services to them, 225, 226. The example of the best will not reform a corrupt age, iv. 154. How they may best acquire power in a limited monarchy, 167. Those who have been most mysterious in government have least consulted their own quiet, and their people's happiness, vi. 233. Strange there should be so many hopeful princes, and shameful kings, xiv. 174. Favourites of dangerous consequence to them, v. 130. Descend from their dignity, by heading parties, 168. To what those who have been ruined have chiefly owed their misfortunes, 184. When they ought in prudence to receive overtures of a peace, 281. By their education, are usually more defective both in strength and wisdom than thousands of their subjects, xiv. 35. In countries that pretend to freedom, are subject to those laws which their people have chosen, 37. The best prince, in the opinion of wise men, only the greatest servant in the nation, *ibid.* Wise princes find it necessary to have war abroad, to keep peace at home, iii. 192. Of

all other mortals, princes are the worst educated, vi. 304. A caution to those who seek favour by advising the extension of prerogative, vi. 345. It is their misfortune, that they are obliged to see with other men's eyes, and hear with other men's ears, xiv. 79.
Prior, Matthew, Esq—Suspected to be the writer of The Examiner, v. 109. xxi. 142. Like to be insulted in the street for it, *ibid.* A better courtier than Swift, xxi. 244. Made a commissioner of the customs, xxii. 69. Sent as a negotiator to France, vii. 72. xv. 197. Much liked there, on account of his wit and humour, vii. 210. Lord Bolingbroke's letter to him while in France, xv. 234. Much loved and esteemed by that minister and Mr. Harley, after their misunderstanding with each other, vi. 172, 327. His Journey to Paris, iv. 253. His verses on Mr. Harley's being stabbed, iv. 211, 216. His character as a poet, x. 206. His political character, x. *ibid.* A good punster, xxii. 14. Reduced to the necessity of publishing his works by subscription, xvi. 165. Much straitened in his circumstances, *ibid.* Many subscribers to his Works procured by Swift, i. 265. xvi. 183.
Prior, Thomas—His "List of the Absentees," xii. 245.
Privilege of Parliament—Two instances wherein it was absurd, xiv. 232.
Prize fighting—Its origin in England, iii. 188.
Problem, The—That Lord Berkeley stinks, x. 52.
Proby, Captain—Accused of an inclination to popery unjustly, xvii. 13.
Proby, Thomas, surgeon general of Ireland—The earl of Wharton's treatment of him, iv. 184.
Processions—Those in Roman catholic countries not unuseful, xv. 8.
Profound—In modern poesy, explained and exemplified, xxiii. 28. &c. The necessity of it physically considered, 32. Is an art, 34. Of the true genius of it, and by what it is constituted, 35. The several kinds of genius in it; their marks and character, 41. What it is when it consists in the thought, 44. What in the circumstances, 47. The principal figures contributing to it, 56. What the expression must be in it, 70. A project for advancing it, 80.
Progress of Beauty, x. 218. Of Poetry, 222. Of Marriage, xi. 211.
Project for the Advancement of Religion, iv. 147.
——— for the universal Benefit of Mankind, iii. 196.
Projectors—An academy of them in Lagado, the capital of Balnibarbi, established by royal patent, ix. 198. A particular description of it, and the various schemes of the projectors, *ibid.* Swift's remarks on their fate, xvii. 159. A project at Laputa for writing books mechanically [not unuseful in England,] ix. 204. A project for raising money by a stamp on blistering plasters, xvi. 44. For discovering the longitude, 66.
Prolocutor—That office in Dublin proposed for Dr. Swift, xv. 293. The reasons why he was willing to accept it, *ibid.* 295, 297. See Convocation.
Prologue to a Play for the Benefit of the Weavers, x. 236. Answer to it, 239. To Mr. Durfey's last Play, xxiv. 17. To Three Hours after Marriage, 19. For the Players at Dublin, on their being obliged to act as Strollers, x. 233.
Prologues—The invention, or refinement of them, owing to the younger proficients in criticism, iii. 97.
Prometheus—Verses on Wood the patentee, ix. 7.
Prophets—Pretended ones in England, iv. 107.
Providence—A disbelief of it how punished in Lilliput, ix. 61. Cavils of philosophers against, specious only from the ignorance of the hear-

ers, 112. Even storms and tempests an argument for it, xiv. 173.
Proxy—Dr. Evans, bishop of Meath, at his visitation, refuses to admit a proxy for Dr. Swift, xvi. 251. At the visitation of the chapter of Saint Patrick's by the archbishop of Dublin, a proxy for the Dean insisted on, xvii. 122. Not complied with by Dr. Swift, *ibid.*
Prude—Description of one, viii. 203, 204.
Prussia, the first king of—His agents endeavouring to enlist a miller's son, in the electoral dominion of George I. occasioned a great misunderstanding between the two crowns, xiii. 99.
Psyche—A poem on, xi. 346.
Public affairs—No state of life requires greater abilities and virtues than the administration of them, vi. 237. A habit of multiplying secrets an impediment to the proper management of them, 238. In the power of a private man, to be useful to the public, xiv. 145; and often of the meanest, to do mischief to it, *ibid.* The sin of doing so, 149.
Public faith—Disadvantage of breaking, xviii. 130.
Pulpits—Of several sorts, iii. 64. When made of rotten wood, a double type of a fanatic preacher, 67.
Pulteney, Mr. afterward William, earl of Bath—Verses on his being put out of Council, xi. 225. His Answer to Sir Robert Walpole, xiv. 261. A large sum of money left him by Mr. Guy, xvi. 289. Gives Dr. Swift an account of a humorous treatise composed by Dr. Arbuthnot upon the scolding of the ancients, xviii. 42. Struck out of the privy council, 69. His remark on the promotion of Dr. Rundle to the see of Derry, xix. 139. On the strength of his own constitution, xx. 77. Purposes to follow Dr. Swift's rules for preservation of his health, 78. A sentence of Tully proposed by him for the rule of his conduct, *ibid.* Observations on the state of public affairs, 256. Sends Dr. Swift a copy of Latin verses, made in compliment to him by a Westminster scholar, 257. How far indebted to Sir Robert, for his reputation, xiv. 270. Swift bears testimony to his integrity, vi. 107.
Pullen, Dr. Tobias, bishop of Dromore, xxii. 162.
Punch—A disaffected liquor, xiii. 186. Its inventor, and original mode of making it, *ibid.*
Punning—Art of, xxiv. 113. The Original of, x. 273. Verses on the Art of, 275. Punning Epistle on Poetry, xxiv. 150. God's Revenge against, 109. A specimen of it in the name of Tom Ashe, xiii. 299. What a pun is, xxiii. 61. An *if pun*, xxii. 210.
Puppet-show—A poem, xi. 160.
Purcell, Henry—Corelli's admiration of him, xx. 84.
Puritans—When they grew popular in England, ii. 320. xiii. 117. The term changed into presbyterian and dissenter, 118. xiv. 69. Their joining with the Scotch enthusiasts the principal cause of the Irish rebellion and massacre, 71.
Putland, John, vi. 160.
Pym, the famous patriot—The name of Roundhead took its rise from him, iii. 245.
Pythagoras, viii. 182, 214.

Q

Quadrille, Ballad on it, xxiv. 46. New proposal for the better Regulation and Improvement of, xiii. 263. The universal employment of life among the polite, xvii. 93. Comically described by Mr. Congreve, 97. Satire on, xix. 271.

Quakers—The origin of their doctrine, vii. 145. The reason of their procuring their solemn affirmation to be accepted instead of an oath, *ibid.* The lawfulness of taking oaths and wearing carnal weapons may possibly be some time revealed to them, as a very shrewd Quaker once suggested to the Dean, xiii. 230. Thank the duke of Ormond for his kindness to their friends in Ireland, xxii. 58. Oppose the bill for recovering tithes in that kingdom, xv. 189. A letter and present from an unknown Quaker in Philadelphia to the Dean, xvii. 261.
Qualification Bill—The advantage of it to the kingdom, v. 165, 230.
Qualifications—Of a rake, iii. 77. Of a writer, viii. 185.
Queen—See Anne, Caroline, Mary.
Queensberry, James Douglas, duke of, secretary of state for the business of Scotland, created duke of Dover, May 28, 1708, xv. 173.
————, duke and duchess of—Their kindness and friendship to Mr. Gay, xvii. 276. Character of him by the duchess, xviii. 245. Her reflections upon friendship, 246. Gives a fine sketch of true greatness of mind, 260. A description of occurrences in their journey to the Spa, xix. 53.
Quidnunckis—On the death of the duke-regent of France, xxiv. 57.
Quiet Life and a good Name, x. 318.
Quilca—Blunders, Deficiencies, &c. of, xii. 83.
Quillet—His character of England, iv. 219.

R.

Rabelais—An idle scheme of his, xiii. 7.
Raby, Lord—See Strafford.
Rackstraw, Mr. the statuary—Some account of him, xx. 236.
Radcliffe, Dr—How represented in Martinus Scriblerus's map of diseases, xvi. 45. Sent for, in the queen's last illness, but declined attending, 83. Remarks on his conduct, its motives and consequences, 83, 85. From what motive he took particular care to save lord chief justice Holt's wife, xvii. 260.
Raillery—When not corrupted, the finest part of conversation, viii. 52. The difference between the English and French sense of the word, *ibid.* A species of it introduced by Oliver Cromwell, 53. In England, safer to make use of it with a great minister or a duchess, than in Ireland with an attorney or his wife, xv. 155. Swift's talent, but a bar to his preferment, xviii. 98.
Rake—Qualifications of one, iii. 77.
Ralph, bishop of Durham, a chief instrument of oppression under William I. and II.—Imprisoned by Henry the First, vii. 248. Escaping from prison, fled to duke Robert, whom he stirred up to renew his pretensions to the English crown, *ibid.*
Ramsay, Chevalier—Sends Dr. Swift his history of the marshal de Turenne, xx. 149.
Ranelagh, Lord—See Jones.
Rape of the Lock—Its political key, xxiii. 127.
Raphoe—What the yearly value of its bishoprick, xvi. 15.
Rapin—His history, wherein defective, xx. 47.
Ratcliff, Captain—The inventor of punch, xiii. 186.
Raymond, Dr—Presented Dr. Swift to Lord Wharton, xxi. 5.
Read, Sir William, a famous quack, xvi. 193.
Readers—Three classes of them described, iii. 163.
Reason—The corruption of it worse than brutality, ix. 279. The use made of it tends only to aggravate our natural corruptions, and to acquire new ones, 292. Among the Houyhnhnms, not opinion, but always conviction, 303. Things may be above it, without being contrary to it, xiv. 27. Though designed by Providence to govern

our passions, yet in two points of the greatest moment God has intended it should submit to them, 161. The wisdom of God, and the madness of man unaccountable to reason, and not the object of it, xxiii. 372. Wherein that faculty consists, xvii. 17.
Rebus—By Vanessa, x. 150. Answer by the Dean, 151.
Receipt—To boil oysters, xxii. 94 For stewing veal, xvii. 91. For the cure of giddiness, xix. 269.
Rechteren, Count—His character, vii. 202.
Recipe, or nostrum, for procuring an universal system, in a small volume, of all things to be known, believed, imagined, or practised in life, iii. 116.
Reckoning—That of a Dutch landlord humorously censured, xii. 172.
Recorder of the city of Dublin—His requisite qualifications, xiii. 256.
Reformation—Transubstantiation, and communion in one kind, principal occasions of it, iii. 111. Allegorical account of it, 123. Owed nothing to the good intentions of Henry VIII. viii. 117, 118. The popish bishops at that time, apprehensive of ejectments, let long leases, xii. 61. Received in the most regular way in England, xiii. 239. Presbyterian reformation founded upon rebellion, 240.
Regulus—An instance of his high sense of honour, xiv. 226.
Rehearsal—Runs to the opposite extreme of the Review and Observator, v. 28.
Relations—Quarrels among them harder to reconcile than any other, xxiii. 223.
Religion—Project for the Advancement of, iv. 147. Thoughts on, xiv. 156. The advantage of it, at least to the vulgar, iv. 13. The best means for advancing public and private happiness, 151. A short view of the general depravity consequent to a disregard of it, 152. An office resembling that of the censors at Rome would be of use among us to promote it, 156. Why all projects for the advancement of it have proved ineffectual, 167. Maxims relating to it, xiv. 158. Seems to have grown an infant with age, xiv. 166. Those who are against it must needs be fools, 175. The mysteries of the Christian religion should not be explained in sermons, viii. 21. Disbelief of it taken up as an expedient to keep in countenance the corruption of our morals, 24. National religion called the religion of the magistrate, v. 171. The state of it in the American plantations, 210. Opinions in it maintained with the greatest obstinacy, xiii. 239. No solid foundation for virtue, but on a conscience guided by religion, xiv. 46, 50, 52. Among whom the little of it there is has been observed chiefly to reside, 59. To what the decay of it is owing, 124. Like other things, is soonest put out of countenance by ridicule, 127. True religion, like learning and civility, has always been in the world, but very often shifted scenes, xv. 67. Religious processions have some good effects, 8. The Christian religion proposed at first to jews and heathens without the article of Christ's divinity, xiv. 159. The excellency of it beyond the philosophy of the heathens, 132. Good treatises on, by laymen, best received, iv. 45. What would make all rational and disinterested people of one religion, xxiii. 370. True religion, what, xx. 237. Persecution for, xviii. 167. Ladies, out of zeal for it, have hardly time to say their prayers, xv. 30.
Repentance—The fallacies in it, xiv. 7.
Repington, Mr. of Warwickshire—viii. 149.
Republican Politics—Mischievous to this kingdom, v. 73.
Reputation—That of some men so amiable, that we may love their characters, though strangers to their persons, xx. 225.
Resignation—The most melancholy of all virtues, xx. 135.
Revenge—What the cruellest kind of it, xix. 49.
———, public—What proportion of it is sunk before the remainder is applied to the proper use, iv. 168.

Revenues, Episcopal—So reduced in Ireland by alienations, that three or four sees were often united, to make a tolerable competency, xii. 63.
Review—See Observator.
Revolution—The principal objection to its justifiableness answered, iii. 320. Chiefly brought about by the tories, though the whigs claimed the merit of it, v. 15. The dissenters great gainers by it, 176. Revolution principles, 200. xvi. 240. The whig maxim concerning revolutions, v. 200. Revolution, in what it differed from the rebellion under King Charles the First, xiv. 80.
Rewards, National—Essay on, viii. 223.
Reynard the Fox—History of, iii. 71.
Rice, Miss—Remarkably tall, xix. 186.
Richard II—When he made a mean figure, xiv. 228.
Richardson, Rev. John—His ingenious politeness to Dean Swift, xx. 159. His project for translating prayers and sermons into the Irish language, xvi. 162, 182. xxii. 100.
————, Miss—Receives from Dr. Swift a beautiful diamond ring, adorned with some of her own hair and some of the Dean's, xx. 198.
————, William—Account of him, xx. 165. 171, 248.
Riches—Why in some sort necessary to old men, xiv. 180. Not so great a blessing as commonly thought to be, 97. Why not intended by God to be necessary for our happiness in this life, 99. Lord Bolingbroke's reflections on them, xvi. 255. Dr. Swift's estimation of them, 275.
Richmond, duke of—His character, vi. 163.
Riddles—x. 320, 352.
Riding, what, x. 320.
Ridgeway, Mrs. the Dean's housekeeper—Legacy to her, ii. 240. Some account of her, xix. 41.
Ridpath, Mr. the original author of the Flying Post—His character as a writer, vi. 184. He and Roper both died Nov. 16, 1729, xxiv. 157.
Rights of the Christian Church—Remarks on a Book so entitled. See Tindal.
Rivers, Richard Savage, earl—Made lieutenant of the Tower, 1710, by a stratagem, in opposition to the duke of Marlborough's intent, iv. 293. vi. 259, 277. Sent to Hanover, to remove some prejudices the elector had conceived against the queen's ministry, vii. 190. xv. 136. Some particulars of his will, xxii. 139. His character, vi. 165. Solicits an acquaintance with Dr. Swift, xxi. 85.
Robberies, street—Want of common courage in gentlemen frequently the cause of them, xii. 60.
Robert, eldest son to the conqueror—At his father's death took possession of Normandy, vii. 229. Prepared to assert his claim to the English crown, *ibid.* Farther particulars of his life, 231, 255. His death and character, 268.
Robethon, M. de—Styled by Swift an inconsiderable French vagrant, vi. 313. Having obtained the elector of Hanover's confidence, employed it to the basest purposes, 314. vii. 190.
Robin and Harry—A poem, xi. 195.
Robinson, Bishop John—xv. 102. xxii. 80. His promotions, vii. 31. The substance of his order from the ministry, 151. Opened the assembly at Utrecht with a speech to the French ministers, 158. His answer to the complaints made of the duke of Ormond's conduct by the Dutch, 170. His speech, after receiving orders to sign a peace, 213. Alluded to in a fictitious prophecy, x. 96. See Strafford.
Rochefoucault, duke de—The Dean's famous verses, founded on one of his maxims, xi. 258. The verses founded on a maxim of his, when first published, and by whom, xx. 203.

Rochester, Laurence Hyde, earl of—iv. 208. Succeeded Lord Somers as president of the council, v. 111. His character *ibid.* 207. Resigned his offices in King James's time, because he could not comply with that king's measures. 127. Presented the duke of Somerset to King William. vii. 35. Died suddenly, xxi. 211. His death a concern to all good men, xv. 169.
Rochfort, Lady Betty—xvi. 280.
———, Lord Chief Baron—xvi. 176.
———, Mrs—viii. 82.
———, George—Verses written on a visit to his house, x. 242, 271.
———, Robert—xvi. 280.
Rollin—Remarks on the translation of his history, xx. 112.
Rollinson, William—xxi. 184.
Roman History—Teaches us in our youth to have a detestation of tyranny, vi. 191.
——— pontiffs—Their usurpations, vii. 235. Their ingratitude, 255.
Romance—A grain of it no ill ingredient to exalt the dignity of human nature, viii. 56.
Romans—The rewards bestowed by them on their victorious generals, v. 36. Their success always testified by some public religious act, 216. Abounded in honorary rewards, viii. 223; particularly medals, 224: which passed for current money, *ibid*; and were frequently, when they grew scarce, recoined by a succeeding emperor, *ibid.* A custom constantly used by them at their triumphs, xv. 96.
Rome—The dissensions between the patricians and plebeians the ruin of that state, v. 296, 301. Declared lawful for nobles and plebeians to intermarry, 304. Increase of the people's power there for a century and a half to the third Punick war, 305; who were not more fond to seize their own, than to give it up again to the worst bidder, 307. No impeachment from them against a patrician till the consular state began, 311. Methods concerted there, for bringing over England to popery, iv. 16. v. 195.
Romney, Henry Sidney, earl of—His character, vi. 162.
Rooke, Sir George—How brought off by his lawyer, when he was indicted for calling a gentleman knave and villain, xii. 224.
Rook, George, one of the most learned Quakers in the world—A shrewd hint suggested by him to the Dean, xiii. 23. Author of an humorous pastoral in the Quaker style, *ibid.*
Rosicrucians—iii. 165.
Ross, Charles—Lieutenant general, xxii. 76.
Rota Club—ii. 320.
Rover, a Lady's Spaniel—Verses on, xi. 361.
Roundheads, the fanatics in Charles the First's time. Whence so called, iii. 24.
Royal Grants—A bill proposed for their resumption, vii. 138. Remarks on the bill, vi. 81. The whigs missed the ends they proposed by their opposition to it, 92.
Royal Society—A junior rival of Grub street, iii. 68.
Rump Assembly—Grew despicable to those who had raised them, xiii. 119, 120.
Rundle, bishop of Derry—xix. 139, 204. Verses on him, xi. 350. Mr. Pulteney's remark on his promotion to the see of Derry, xix. 139, 204.
Russel, archdeacon—His generosity to Dr. Sheridan, ii. 80.
Rymer—In his Fœdera, made no use of the great collections in the Cotton library or paper office, or of the rolls of parliament, or journals of either house, xx. 49.

Ryswick Treaty—The French king not obliged by it to acknowledge the queen's right to the crown of England, vi. 14, 27.
Ryves, William—xviii. 173.

S

Sacheverell, Dr—vi. 275. A living procured for him by the Dean, i 188. Nov. 6, 1709, preached his famous sermon against popular resistance of regal authority, xxiii. 174. Ill placed zeal in impeaching him, v. 83. His mentioning the nick name Volpone in it, used as a motive to spur on his impeachment, 101. vi. 275. The hopes of the whigs and fanatics from it, v. 126. Is paid one hundred pounds by a bookseller for his sermon (which was the first after his suspension) preached at St. Saviour's church, xxii. 220. The ministry hate, and pretend to despise him, xxi. 284. Dr. Swift declines being acquainted with him, but recommends his brother to the ministry, xxii. 62. Character of, xviii. 157.
Sack, Le—Mr. Harley's French dancing-master. Anecdote of him, viii. 42, 208.
Sackville, Lord George—xviii. 180. xix. 121.
Sacramental Test—Repealing it in Ireland would be followed by an entire alteration of religion, iv. 30. Whether any attempt to repeal it then would succeed, 33. The arguments used for repealing it answered, 35, 40. Swift falsely charged with writing for repealing it, xv. 68.
St. Cecilia's Day—Dr. Swift to himself on, xi. 111.
St. John, of Battersea, Henry lord—His great age, xx. 79, 91.
———, Mr—v. 113. xx. 272. Secretary of state at thirty; an employment which Sir William Temple was admired for having had offered to him at fifty, xxi. 62. Gives Dr. Swift a short account of himself after his fall, xvi. 153 Sees the pretender at an opera in Paris, 161. vi. 336. Has permission to stay in France, provided he retires from Paris, xvi. 166. His reflections on friendship, 200, 254. His paraphrase of part of an epistle of Horace, 202. His remark on the rabble, 251. On Plato, 256. On riches, *ibid.* His censure of Cato, 256. Describes his improvements in his rural retreat, 259. Henry Guy's advice to him, 269. Moral and critical remarks on Seneca and his writings, 270. Remarks respecting Mr. Prior, then lately deceased, 273. His sentiments of the Freethinkers, xvii. 16. What kind of Freethinker he laboured to be, *ibid.* His conduct at variance with his professions on this subject, 17. Talks of a bulky volume, to be called Noctes Gallicæ, 19. The manner in which he would wish to divide life, 121. His reflections on the too frequent consequences of a liberal education, 130. On chronological inquiries, xviii. 78. His description of the plan of Mr. Pope's Ethick Epistles, with some reflections on the subject of them, 81, 82. Makes some proposals to Dr. Swift, respecting the exchange of his deanery of St. Patrick for the rectory of Burfield, in Berkshire, 188. His judgment of Berkeley's and Delany's treatises, 190. Reflections on some points of moral philosophy, xix. 81. Character of the earl of Oxford, 85. His judgment of Mr. Pope's Moral Essays, 87. His first lady a descendant from the famous Jack of Newbury, xxi. 272. His second lady's letter to Dr. Swift, on the subject of Gulliver's Travels, and other matters, xvii. 109. xx. 201. Succeeded Mr. Henry Boyle as secretary of state, v. 113. After Mr. Harley was stabbed by Guiscard, takes to himself the merit of being the intended victim, vi. 282, 311. His great application to public affairs, when secretary of state, vii. 135. Sent with a very extensive commission to France, 196, which he executed with great honour, being received at court there with particular marks of distinction and

respect, *ibid.* In 1711, refused to sit in the council with the duke of Somerset, 36. His instructions to Mr. Prior at Paris, xv. 234. A union between him and Harley attempted in vain, xvi. 96. A congratulation to him on his being turned out of office, 114. Requested by Swift to write the History of the Four last Years of Queen Anne, xvi. 206. A print of Aristippus, with a proper motto, in memory of him, 214. Final Answer written by him, xviii. 84. The disagreement between him and Harley, the ruin of the tory party, xx. 123. Supposed to be writing in France the history of his own times, 138, 185. His character, v. 113. vi. 299, 319. xxi. 340. His second lady, xviii. 292. Extract from his will, xx. 272.

St. Leger, Sir John—An Irish judge, xxii. 17.

St. Patrick's Well—Verses on its drying up, xi. 29.

Salamander, The—x. 54.

Salique Law—How applied by France to its own advantage, in the succession to other kingdoms, vii. 197. Observations on its probable consequences to the other European powers, *ibid.*

Salisbury, Roger, bishop of—His castle and treasures seized by King Stephen, vii. 282. Originally a poor curate in Normandy, but advanced by Henry I. to the highest rank, 283. One of the first who swore fealty to Maud, and among the first who revolted to Stephen, *ibid.* Fell a sacrifice in his old age to the riches he had amassed for his support, *ibid.*

Sancroft, Abp—Ode* to him, x. 1. Defended from an imputation of Bishop Burnet's, viii. 101.

Sandwich, earl of—His character, vi. 167.

Sandys's Ghost, xxiv. 20.

Santry, Lord, xviii. 38. xxi. 219. A custom with him and some others, to rail at people, and, upon receiving challenges, come and beg pardon, xxii. 76. A droll anecdote concerning him, 20.

Sartré, Mons—A prebendary of Westminster, xxi. 46.

Sarum—The annual income of that bishoprick, viii. 109.

Satire—Fragment of one, xxiv. 30.

———The itch of it whence brought among us, iii. 57. Why better received than panegyric, 58. In what cases not the easiest kind of wit, as usually reckoned, 170. Introduced into the world to supply the defect of laws, v. 193. A poet desirous of fame should set out with it, viii. 74. Humour the best ingredient in the most useful and inoffensive kind of it, 232. Rules for, xxiii. 83.

Satirists—The public how used by some of them, iii. 56.

Saunders, Mr. Anderson—Deprived of the government of Wicklow castle by the earl of Wharton, who gave it to an infamous horse courser, iv. 196.

Savage, Philip, chancellor of the exchequer in Ireland, xxi. 85.

Savoy, duke of—Put in his claim to the crown of England, vi. 214. What he got by the peace, owing to the queen, 225. His inducements to enter into the confederate war, v. 313.

Sawbridge, dean of Fernes—Ballad on him, xi. 216.

Scaliger—A singular assertion of his, xxiv. 121.

Scarborough, Richard Lumley, earl of—Seconded the earl of Nottingham's famous clause, vii. 40.

Sceptis scientifica—Dr. Swift's opinion of it, xv. 21.

Schomberg, Frederick, duke of—A monument to him moved for, to be erected by his relations, xvii. 192. xviii. 105; but erected at the expense of the dean and chapter of St. Patrick's, *ibid.* Swift charged with erecting it out of malice, to raise a quarrel between

* This ode contains some marks of genius, but certainly does not belong to the higher class of poetry. The angry temper of Swift, however, breaks out in it occasionally with great force. N.

the kings of England and Prussia, xviii. 71, 74. His epitaph, xi. 227.
Schools in Ireland, xii. 257.
Schutz, Baron, vi. 251.
Sciences—The origin of them, xxiii. 106. Ode on Science, xi. 22.
Scipio the elder—When he apppeared great, xiv. 226.
Scotland—The Presbyterians there denied a toleration to the Episcopalians, though the latter were a majority, v. 140. The nobility never like to be extinct, their titles for the most part descending to heirs general, vi. 209. Pays in taxes one penny for every forty laid on England, *ibid.* Its natives residing in England receive more in pensions and employments than their whole nobility ever spent at home, *ibid.* The whole revenues of some of its nobles, before the union, would have ill maintained a Welsh justice of the peace, *ibid.* In soil and extent, not a fourth part of the value of Ireland, nor (according to Bishop Burnet) above the fortieth part in value to the rest of Britain, xii. 243. An allegorical description of it and the inhabitants, xii. 305. An act passed, for allowing episcopal communion in Scotland, vii. 133. Which produced the free exercise of farther indulgences to the clergy of that persuasion, 134.
Scots—Observations on those seated in the northern parts of Ireland, iv. 31. Much distinguished for their cunning, viii. 125. Educate their youth better than the English or Irish, viii. 37. Insipidly minute in conversation, viii. 57. A number of Scotch peddlars in Sweden got themselves to be first represented contemptible, then formidable, xii. 10. A printer punished for calling them "a fierce poor Northern people," xvi. 29.
Scott, Dr. John—His work against infidels, heretics, &c. xx. 235.
Scriblerus, Martinus—His Art of Sinking in Poetry, xxiii. 28. His Virgilius Restauratus, 86. His Origin of Sciences, 106. Annus Mirabilis, 118. Specimen of his Reports, xxiv. 105. His map of diseases described, xvi. 44. His proposal for the longitude, 66.
Scripture—The use made of it in disputes, xxiii. 365.
Scrogg, lord chief justice—Grand jury of London dissolved by him, xii. 203. His method of proceeding in cases of libel, 204. His character, xi. 272.
Scurrility—In controversy, a proof of a weak cause, iv. 133.
Sects—Why they are to be tolerated in a state, iii. 300.
Self-love—The worst enemy we can advise with, xxiii. 369. As the motive to all our actions, so the sole cause of all our grief, xvii. 171. The difficulty of knowing one's self, xiv. 3. Reasons why self reflection is neglected, 11. The advantages of it, 13.
Senate—The constitution of it in the Roman state, ii. 298.
Seneca—Lord Bolingbroke's character of him, xvi. 370.
Sense—Common the most useful, xxiii. 363.
Sermons written by Dr. Swift:
I. On the difficulty of knowing one's self, xiv. 3.
II. On the Trinity, 20.
III. On Mutual subjection, 33.
IV. On the Testimony of Conscience, 44.
V. On Brotherly Love, 55.
VI. On the Martyrdom of King Charles the First, 67.
VII. On False Witness, 82.
VIII. On the Poor Man's Contentment, 94.
IX. On the Causes of the wretched Condition of Ireland, 105.
X. On sleeping in Church, 119.
XI. On the Wisdom of this World, 129.
XII. On doing Good, occasioned by Wood's Project, 142.
Sermons—Hard words to be avoided in them, viii. 5; and endeavours to be witty, 15; and philosophical terms and metaphysical notions.

20. Flowers of rhetoric in them, like flowers in corn, pleasant, but prejudicial, xxiii. 366.
Servants—Directions to them, viii. 249. Mr. Faulkner's preface to the Directions, 248. Their Duty at Inns, viii. 317. Laws for the Dean's, 321. Their viciousness one of the many public grievances of Ireland, xiv. 111. The Dean's certificate to a discarded one, xx. 242.
Seymour, Lady Catharine, xxi. 241.
———, General—Odd sayings of his, xxi. 239.
Shadwell's Plays, viii. 71.
Shakspeare—In what sense he may be called a philosopher, viii. 65. Sir Thomas Hanmer's edition of his works, vii. 114.
Sharp, abp. of York—x. 116. Sent a message to ask the Dean's pardon, 118.
———, abp. of St. Andrew's—xv. 41. By whom murdered, xiv. 293.
Sharpe, Rev. John—A letter from him to Dr. Swift, requesting his good offices in behalf of Brigadier Hunter, governor of New-York, xv. 281.
Sharper, The—A play written by Dr. Clancy, xx 153.
Sheppard, Sir Fleetwood—Some account of him, ii. 291. iv. 326.
Sheridan, Dr. Thomas—Verses to and from him, ii. 100, 131. x. 170, 177, 181, 184, 186, 245, 253, 261, 268, 272, 308. xi. 112, 118, 276. Swift's letter to Lord Carteret in his favour, xvii. 28. Favoured by Lord Carteret, for his great learning, ii. 79. xiii. 83. By taking an unlucky text, renders himself suspected of disaffection, ii. 80. xiii. 84. Troubled with an asthma, xx. 186. A trick played him by Dr. Helsham, by getting one of his boys to repeat a prologue, ridiculing another taught the boy by Sheridan, x. 250. His translation of Persius, xvii. 238. His banter on female orthography, xiii. 398. Commencement of his acquaintance with Swift, ii. 71. His death, 91. His character, ii. 83. xiii. 88, 286. Dr. Swift's character of him, *ibid.* Account of his education, *ibid.* Character of his Life of Swift, ii. 258.
Sherlock, dean—vi. 67.
Shilton School, in Oxfordshire—Remarkable circumstance attending it, iv. 222.
Shower, a poem under that title—x. 80. Written by Dr. Swift, xxi. 31, 58. Met with general applause in England, but not relished in Ireland, 91.
Shower, Rev. John—A presbyterian teacher, xv. 212. xxii. 38.
Shovel, Sir Cloudesley—iv. 104.
Shrewsbury, Charles Talbot, duke of—Succeeded the marquis of Kent as lord chamberlain, v. 112. His character, *ibid.* vi. 161. xv. 229. Employed in France on very important business, vii. 210. Which he executed with great speed and success, 212. Undertook to reconcile the ministers, xvi. 67. Made lord lieutenant of Ireland, xv. 300 xxii. 103. The whigs apprehensive of not being countenanced by him, xv. 302. Hated the earl of Oxford, and acted in Ireland a part directly opposite to the court, vi. 325. Made lord treasurer, xvi. 82. Character of his duchess, xv. 224. She gives Swift the name of Presto, xxi. 271.
Shute, Mr. secretary to Lord Wharton—His character, xv. 63.
Sican, Dr. John—His verses to Dr. Swift, with Pine's Horace, xi. 343. His mother, 346.
Sican, Dr. jun—His ingenious remarks on France, xix. 219. Murdered on his travels, 251.
Sicily—The very high opinion entertained by the Dean of that island, xvi. 28.
Sickness—Verses written in, x. 164.

Sid Hamet, the Magician—The Virtues of his Rod, x. 85. Much admired, xxi. 38. A shrewd remark on it, 91.
Sidney, Sir Philip—In his Defence of Poesie, argued as if he really believed himself, viii. 59. His remark on the Irish poets, 65.
Silenus—The moral of his story, xiv. 175.
Silver—Simile on the Want of in Ireland, xi. 5. The great plenty of it in England began in the reign of Queen Elizabeth, xii. 69. Coins in Ireland, 159.
Similies—A new Song of new Similies, xxiv. 51. A new one for the Ladies, xi. 322. A stock of them as necessary to a good poet, as a stock of lasts to a shoemaker, viii. 69. See Swiftiana.
Simplicity—The best ornament of most things in human life, viii. 188.
Singleton, Henry, prime sergeant—Character of him, xix. 132. xx. 184. Alluded to by Swift, xi. 299.
Slane, Christopher Fleming, baron—Reversion of his attainder, how received in Ireland, xv. 78.
Slavery—The true definition of it, xii. 167, 197. Universal corruption fits men for it, and renders them unworthy of liberty, xv. 152.
Sleeping at church—The mischief and cause of it, xiv. 124. As indecent at least to sleep there as in a private company, 128.
Sloane, Sir Hans—His opinion respecting modern travels, xv. 96.
Smalridge, Bishop—Indignantly denies being author of the Tale of a Tub, iii. 69. A letter from him to Dr. Swift, in behalf of Mr. Fiddes, xv. 292.
Smedley, dean of Fernes—His Petition to the Duke of Grafton, x. 283. The Answer, 286. Inscription by him, xi. 117. Parody on it, *ibid.*
Smith, Erasmus—His free school, xi. 131. xxii. 131.
———, speaker—His character, vi. 172.
———, Edmund—xx. 72.
Smyth, James Moore—A great plagiarist, xi. 319. xxiv. 39.
Snow, Thomas—A first-rate banker. A panegyrical Epistle to him, xxiv. 43.
Societies—Formed for the advancement of religion, ineffectual, iv. 166. What kinds most united, v. 134. Select one of Swift and his friends, xxi. 241 245. xxii. 47, 184.
Socinians—When they began to spread in England, xiv. 178.
Socrates—One of the six greatest men in the world, ix. 219. Possessed the virtues of fortitude and temperance in a very high degree, but was of no particular sect of philosophers, xiv. 130. An instance in which he appeared great, 226. His degree of fame, viii. 179.
Soldiers—Their trade held the most honourable of all others, ix. 277. In the early times of Greece and Rome, took no pay, and not distinguished from the rest of the people, v. 62. Mercenary, what, 63. Pernicious consequences of their examining into affairs of state, 66. Their mode of protection, vi. 14.
Solitude—Insupportable to a disturbed mind, xvi. 228.
Solon—The model of government formed by him, ii. 288 A proof of the imperfection of his philosophy, xiv. 135.
Somers, John, baron Somers of Evesham—Recommended Swift to Lord Wharton without success, iii. 4. Tale of a Tub dedicated to him, 37. Account of, 40. His sentiments on the union, vi. 207. When at last made president of the council, accused the duke of Marlborough and the earl of Godolphin of ingratitude, for not having effected it sooner, vi. 273. His character, ii. 290. [Aristides,] iii. 40. vi. 92, 164. vii. 25. xxi. 12. Disliked the prosecution of Sacheverell, vii. 27. From a timorous nature and the consciousness

of mean extraction, had learnt the regularity of an alderman, xvi. 215. Dismissed from the office of lord president, xxi. 12.
Somerset, Charles Seymour, duke of—A particular mark of respect shown him by Queen Anne, vi. 314. Continued master of the horse at the general change in 1710, vii. 21. His character, vi. 162. vii. 35. After the strangest inconsistency of conduct, became a strenuous advocate for the whigs, vii. 37. xv. 221. His observation on the whig bishops, vi. 92.
Somerset, duchess of—Succeeded the duchess of Marlborough as groom of the stole, vi. 313. Her character, vi. 337. xv. 184. Indignant against Swift, x. 118.
Song—Directions for making a Birth-day one, xi. 148.
Sorites, explained—iv. 18.
Sots Hole—A beef steak house in Dublin, xi. 83.
——, Poem on the five Ladies there, xi. 83. Answer to it, 85. Reply, 86.
South, Mr. and Mrs—xxii. 21, 77.
South Sea—Act for carrying on a trade to it, xxiv. 43; by whom proposed, v. 231. Dr. Swift's opinion of it, *ibid.* A poem under that title, x. 224.
Southwell, Mr—xv. 127.
Spa, German—Duchess of Queensberry's description of a journey to it, xix 53.
Spain, Charles II. king of—Bequeathed his kingdom to a younger son of Francis, who by England is acknowledged king, to defeat the partition treaty, v. 265, 268, 308. The war against it should have been carried on in the West Indies, 282. Vote passed in the house of lords, to make no peace unless Spain be restored to the house of Austria, v. 303. vii. 40. Reasons against this resolution, v. 308. Even the whigs allowed the recovery of Spain to be impracticable, vi. 66. By what means the Irish lost the linen trade which they might have had to it, xii. 254. The war in that kingdom left almost entirely to the care and expense of England, vii. 121.
Spaniards—Their inclinations to the duke of Anjou, though the house of Austria pretended the contrary, v. 308.
Spanish Language—Has admitted few changes for some ages, vi. 50.
Spanish West Indies—Ill policy of not carrying on the war there, v. 282.
Sparta—The government of it, as instituted by Lycurgus, ii. 282. vii. 258. No impeachment ever made there by the people, though perfectly free, ii. 311.
Speaker—Letter to a Member of Parliament in Ireland on the Choice of one, xii. 3.
Speaker, of the house of commons—The temper of the whole house usually judged by the choice of their speaker, v. 70. A very sorry one, whose vote is not worth fifty ordinary ones, xii. 6. As he is the mouth of the house, if he has a stinking breath, he will infect every thing within the walls, and a great deal without, *ibid.* Very difficult to get a speaker, well qualified, attached to neither party, 8. Is always settled as soon as the writs are issued for a parliament, xv. 298.
Speakers in public—Seldom agreeable in private conversation, viii. 54.
Speaking Doctor. See Kensington.
Spectator—Agreed with Swift in the necessity of fixing some standard to the English language, vi. 59. One written from Swift's hint's, viii. 217. Swift's account of it, xxi. 206. Character of it, xxiv. 166. Part of one by Swift, viii. 221. The Spectator published Bishop Fleetwood's preface, vi. 90. Received contributions from the whigs for this token of his zeal, vi. 98.

Speech—What the common fluency of it is usually owing to, iv. 172.
Spiders—Made use of at Lagado instead of silk worms, ix. 202.
Spirit—A discourse on its mechanical operation, iii. 237.
Spleen—The effects and cure of it, ix. 298. How it may be prevented, xv. 232. Dr. Swift's character of it, xvi. 252. His care to avoid it, 275.
Spon, Mr. James, xvi. 259.
Sprat, Bishop—His works, xv. 288.
Squires—General character of those in Ireland, xx. 288.
Stage—Means by which it might become a useful diversion, iv. 165. A project for the advancement of it, xxiii. 92. Carries other vices beyond nature, but falls short in the representations of avarice, v. 114. Act for licensing it, xx. 2.
Stamford, Thomas, earl of—His character, vi. 166.
Stamp duties—Did not produce the beneficial consequences expected from them, vii. 142.
Stanhope, James, earl, vi. 195.
———, Dr. George, dean of Canterbury—Dr. Swift visits him at Lewisham, where he saw "the handsome Moll Stanhope," xxi. 259.
Stanley, Sir John, a commissioner of the customs in England, xx. 54, 59. His observation that, in laying on additional duties, two and two do not make four, xiii. 41.
Stannard, Eaton, Esq—Chosen recorder of Dublin in 1733, xiii. 256. Afterward prime sergeant, xx. 141.
Starenberg, Marshal, xv. 135.
States—The usual requital of those who have done some great service to them, ix. 225, 226. Method of proceeding, in England, for crimes against the state, 282. Description of a chief minister of state, 289. A balance of power to be carefully held by every free state, ii. 279. What necessary to preserve it in a mixed one, 283. The expediency of examining how the diseases fatal to them are bred, 317. Might perhaps be immortal, if the balance of power could be always held exactly even, *ibid.* Oftener ruined by corruption of manners than any defect in their institution, iii 312. iv. 167, 174. The folly of calling in foreigners to assist them against the common enemy, iv. 58. In what cases a mysterious skill in government may be thought necessary in them, though not so absolutely, vi. 234 For what end mercenary forces are necessary in free states, v. 63. Maxims to be observed by them when engaged in war, 64, 68. Secrets of state not to be known but by comparing different accounts, xv. 117.
States General—See Dutch.
State Trials—Terminate as the judges think fit to direct, ix. 77.
Stealing—A vice few gentlemen are inclined to, xiv. 14.
Steele, Sir Richard—Account of him, vi. 134. Engaged at Poplar in the pursuit of the philosopher's stone, 147, 148. x. 152. Satirized for borrowing wit, and retiring into Wales, to save money to pay his debts, xi. 138. Nearly involved in a severe prosecution, by publishing the pretender's declaration, with an answer, xiii. 104. Swift charges him with ingratitude, xv. 271, 275, 279. By his continually repeated indiscretions, and a zeal mingled with scurrilities, forfeited all title to lenity, vii. 18. Arrested for making a lottery, xxii. 128. Converted the bailiffs into attendant servants, x. 79. Expelled the house of commons, vi. 184. Writer of the gazette, xv. 56. In danger of losing his office of gazetteer, xxi. 6. Which he soon after actually did lose, for writing a Tattler against his benefactor, Mr. Harley, 44. Dr. Swift's friendship to him, *ibid.* 92. Began the Spectator in conjunction with Mr. Addison, 171. His character as a writer, xxiv. 142. See Crisis, Englishman, Tattlers.

Stella [Mrs. Johnson.] Born March 13, 1681, at Richmond, xiv. 247. Her father was a younger brother of a good family in Nottinghamshire, *ibid.* Dr. Swift had a great share in her education, *ibid.* i. 97. From her childhood to fifteen years of age, sickly; but after that time, grew into health, and was beautiful, graceful, and agreeable, xiv. 247. When about nineteen, by the advice of Dr. Swift, went with Mrs. Dingley, to reside in Ireland, 248. i. 107. Account of Dr. Swift's connexion with her, ii. 9, 20, 26, 33, 40, 59, 70, 263. His letter to Dr. Tisdall on the subject, xv. 34. In 1716, married to Dr. Swift, ii. 32; yet never resided at the deanery, *ibid.* For many years had continual ill health; and, during the last year of her life, was not well a single day, xiv. 248. Her character, 249—256. ii. 271. An instance of her personal courage, xiv. 250. Her excellence in conversation, 251. Her high sense of honour, *ibid.* Her skill in literature, *ibid.* Her fortune, 252. Her spirit of thrift, *ibid.*; which her mother's overprudence removed, 253. How recovered, *ibid.* Her judicious method of bestowing charity, 254. Her address in making agreeable presents, *ibid.* Her lodgings frequented by many persons of the graver sort, 255. Some particulars which rendered her company extremely desirable, *ibid.* Her admirable rebuke to an impertinent coxcomb, 256. Why she preferred the company of men to that of the ladies, 256. Her conversation always useful and entertaining, *ibid.* Never positive in arguing; a practice in which she resembled Mr. Addison, 257. Loved Ireland, *ibid.* Never made a parade of her knowledge, 258. Died Jan. 28, 1728, in the forty-sixth year of her age [not the forty-fourth, as supposed by Dr. Hawkesworth] ii. 65. A little before her death, earnestly desired Swift to own their marriage, which he refused, 64. An account of her by her niece, ii. 264. Reported to have had a son by Swift, 270. Two specimens of her poetry, ii. 26. x. 288. Verses on her birthday, xi. 3, 24. x. 183, 188, 279, 290, 312. Verses on her transcribing Swift's poems, x. 189. On her visiting him in his sickness, 194. On her being at Wood Park, 296. A receipt to restore her youth, xi. 1. Her verses to Dr. Swift on his birthday, x. 276. Her *bons mots*, xiv. 258. Prayers for her, in her last illness, xiv. 153, 154, 156. Dr. Swift's regard for her, xv. 37. xxi. 13. *See* Tisdall. A character of her sister, xxi. 22. Her felicity the Dean's principal aim, xxi. 226.

Stephen, king of England—His reign, vii. 271. His person and character, 300.

Stephen's Green, Dublin—A mile round its outer wall, xxi. 155.

Stepney, George—His character, vi. 174.

Sterne, Enoch, collector of Wicklow, xv. 110 xxi. 109, 246.

———, Dr. John, dean of St. Patrick's, afterward bishop, xv. 90. His hospitality, x. 200. Some severe imputations charged upon him by Dr. Swift, xix. 26. Bequeathed 1200*l.* to build a spire on St. Patrick's cathedral, xv. 277. His library, xv. 219. xxi 5, 26.

Stevens, Captain—A great refiner of the English language, xxii. 284.

Stillingfleet, Mr. Benjamin—His poem on conversation, xx. 121.

————, Bishop—His character vindicated from the aspersions of Tindal, iv. 60.

Stockjobbing, xvi. 41.

Stocks—Reason of the extraordinary sudden rise of them at the queen's death, xvi. 91. *See* Funds.

Stoicks—Absurdity of their scheme, xiv. 170.

Stopford, Dr. James, afterward bishop of Cloyne, xvii. 93. Sent Swift a picture of Charles, xvii. 55.

Story telling—Qualifications for it, viii. 54.

Stoughton, Rev. Mr—His character, xv. 85. Reflections on a sermon preached by him at Dublin, 74, 85. His sermon burnt there, and afterward reprinted in England, 206. iv. 312.

Stoyte, Mr—Recorder of Dublin, xiii. 256.
Stoytes, Alderman—xxii. 86.
Stradling versus Styles—xxiv. 105.
Strafford, Thomas Wentworth, the first earl of—Appeared great, when he made his own defence on his trial, xiv. 227. A short remark on him, xxii 80.
———, Thomas Wentworth, third earl of—His character, vi. 361. xv. 230, 250. Appointed with the bishop of Bristol, plenipotentiary at Utrecht, vii. 34. Met at first with many obstructions through the duke of Marlborough and Lord Townshend, 65. Instructions sent to them from the ministry, 151. The terms they were directed to demand for the several allies, 153. Those required by Britain, 155. Farther instructions, 161. Sent for home, to concert matters with the ministry, 167. On his return to Utrecht, charged with a commission to the duke of Ormond, and another to the deputies of the States, 184. His final instructions, 204. The prudent use made by him and his colleague, of a quarrel between Mesnager and Rechteren, 207. A doubt arose on the extent of their commission, 213. Sent to England for new powers, 214. After assuming the character of ambassador extraordinary, having till that time been only styled plenipotentiary, concluded a general peace, 217.
Stratford, Mr. an eminent merchant—Worth a plum, and lent the government forty thousand pounds, xxi. 8. His kindness enabled Dr. Swift to make an advantageous purchase of Bank stock, 64, 98. Lost fifteen thousand pounds by the failure of Sir Stephen Evans, xxii. 56. Mr. Stratford afterward became insolvent, and was a prisoner in the queen's bench, 90.
Straw hats—See Dunstable.
Strephon and Chloe—A poem, for which the Dean has been severely censured; though he exerted his raillery to a laudable purpose, xi. 234.
Strephon and Flavia—xxiv. 56.
Stretch, the puppet show man—xi. 160.
Struldbrugs, or Immortals—A particular description of them, ix. 232.
Stubbs, John, of Lincoln's Inn—Some account of, vi. 121. He and ——— Page lost their right hands for a pamphlet against Queen Elizabeth, *ibid.*
Style—The true definition of it, viii. 5. The principal kinds of it, as improved by the moderns, xxiii. 73. Simplicity the best and truest ornament of it, viii. 188.
Succession—The advocates for it insist much on one argument of little weight, iii. 318. The question, whether the people of England, convened by their own authority, have power to alter it, answered, 323. Of Hanover, alleged by Steele to be unalterable, at the same time that he pleads for every state having a power of setting aside some branches of the royal line, vi. 211. Thought wrong policy to call in a foreign power to guaranty our succession, vi. 12, 13, 211. That of Hanover well secured by several laws, 228. That the legislature should have power to change it, is very useful toward preserving our religion and liberty, 12. Queen Anne's right of succession to the crown of England denied by France, 14.
———, act of—Foreign peers deprived of their right of voting by it, xvi. 105; and foreigners restrained from enjoying any employment, civil or military, *ibid.*
Summerset, what, ix. 56.
Sunbeams—A project for extracting them out of cucumbers, ix. 200. Proposals for a tax to be laid on them, xxiii. 319.

Sunderland, Robert Spencer, earl of—In the reign of James II. turned papist, and went through the forms of a heretick converted, xiv. 229.
———, Charles Spencer, earl of, son of Robert—His character, vi. 166. vii. 30.
Superstition—What it is, xxiii. 365. Almost incompatible with trade, xv. 8.
Superiors—Every body ought not to have liberty to abuse them, xx. 151.
Surgeon—Humourous revenge of one, xiii. 77.
Sutherland, earl of—His character, vi. 178.
Swan, Mr—Author of two doggrel verses, and a wicked pun, xiii. 193.
Swandlingbar, a town in Ireland, famous for bad iron—The derivation of its name, xii. 319.
Swearer's Bank—Proposal for establishing one, xii. 27.
Swearing—An observation of the ordinary of Newgate on it, xii. 28.
Sweden—A swarm of Scotch pedlars got established there, by being at first represented as contemptible, and afterward as formidable, xii. 10. The liberty of that kingdom destroyed by passive obedience, xv. 145.
Swift, Lord Carlingford—ii. 222.
———, Thomas, rector of St. Andrew's Canterbury—Great-great-grandfather to the Dean, who seems never to have heard of this relation. See the Pedigree, ii. 222.
———, William, also rector of St. Andrew's—Great-grandfather to the Dean, ii. 223. See Pedigree, ii. 222.
———, Thomas, vicar of Goodrich—Grandfather to the Dean, ii. 224. See Pedigree, ii. 222.
———, Godwin, uncle to the Dean—ii. 226. His widow, xxii. 86. See Pedigree, ii. 222. Some particulars of his famous iron-works, xii. 319.
———, Adam, uncle to the Dean—ii. 227. xv. 25. He and Mr. Lowndes married two sisters, xxi. 224. His Daughter Nanny married a Mr. Perry, *ibid.*
———, Jonathan—Father to the Dean, i. 75. ii. 227. See Pedigree, ii. 222.
———, Abigail, the Dean's mother—ii. 228. Her death, xv. 92. Anecdote of her, *ibid.*
———, Jane, sister to the Dean—xv. 17. The Dean engages to use his credit in a request she had made in a very difficult matter, xxi. 70. The Dean much displeased with her, 261. Desired him to get her son into the Charterhouse, 299. Lost her hearing, 308.
———, Thomas, rector of Puttenham—Some account of him, iii. 4, 8. Affected to be thought author of the Tale of a Tub, iii. 4. xv. 100. A sermon of his printed to pass for the Dean's, xxii. 3. See Pedigree, ii. 222.
———, Deane, grandson to Godwin by the sole heiress of Admiral Deane—Recommended by the Dean to Mr. Pope, xx. 222. His character, *ibid.* The paternal estate in Herefordshire in his possession, 223. Has several works of Sir Charles Wogan in manuscript, xviii. 93.
———, William—A cousin of the Dean's, xx. 207, 213, 215, 216.
———, Willoughby—xv. 8.
Swift, Jonathan—descended from a younger branch of an ancient family in Yorkshire, i. 76. Anecdotes of his family, ii. 222.
1667. May. His father Jonathan (who, with four of his brothers, went to Ireland to practise the law) died; leaving his widow

(Abigail Erick, of Leicester, to whom he had been married about two years) one child, a daughter, and pregnant with another, i. 76. See Pedigree, ii. 222.
1667. Nov. 30. Jonathan born seven months after his father's death, i. 76. ii. 227.
1668. Carried to Whitehaven, at a year old, by his nurse, a native of that place, i. 76.
1673. At six years of age, sent to school at Kilkenny, i. 76. ii. 229.
1681. At about fourteen years of age, admitted in the university of Dublin, i. 76. Where he became attached to a Miss Waryng, ii. 4.
1685. Denied his bachelor's degree there for insufficiency; but obtained it at length, speciali gratiâ, i. 78. ii. 229.
1686. Drew the first sketch of the Tale of a Tub, i. 80.
1688. Came to Leicester, to take advice from his mother what course of life he should pursue; she advised him to go to Sir William Temple, who immediately took him under his protection, 85.
1689. In June addressed an ode to Sir William, x. 10.
1690. Had the honour of conversing familiarly with King William at Sheen, who offered to make him a captain of horse, and probably promised him ecclesiastical preferment, ii. 88.
1691. By the advice of his physicians, went to Ireland, for his health, ii. 230.
Feb. 11. Having been returned seven weeks, asserts that he had, in that time, written on all manner of subjects, more than perhaps any other man in England, xv. 2. Suspected of an intention to marry a Leicester woman, which he with some warmth denies, ii. 3. xv. 1.
1692. June 14. Admitted ad eundem at Oxford; and, July 5, took his master's degree there at the same time with his cousin Thomas, who was then of Baliol College, while our author was at Hart Hall, i. 88. See Pedigree, ii. 222.
Acknowledged the civility he met with at Oxford, xv. 6.
1693. Despatched by Sir William Temple to Kensington, to explain to the king the nature of the bill for shortening the duration of parliaments, ii. 231.
Mortified by Sir William Temple's censure and contempt of burlesque writing, iii. 200.
1694. Thinking himself neglected by his patron (who offered, however, to make him his deputy as master of the rolls in Ireland,) went to Ireland, and took orders, i. 91. xv. 8. His letter to Sir W. Temple, requesting a certificate for this purpose, 9.
June 3. Wished to have been chaplain to the factory at Lisbon, xv. 8.
Presented by Lord Capel to the prebend of Kilroot; but was soon persuaded by Sir William Temple to resign it, and return to him in England, i. 91. ii. 232. xv. 22.
1697. Wrote the Battle of the Books, in compliment to his friend and patron, whom he makes his hero, and digressions in the Tale of a Tub, i. 97. His studies during this year, 96.
Imbibed his aversion for Bentley from Sir William Temple, xxiv. 30.
1699. Sir William Temple dying, Swift presented a memorial to King William, reminding him of his promise to promote him to a prebend of Canterbury or Westminster, but without effect, i. 97, 102, 103. ii. 232.

1699. Invited by the earl of Berkeley to go with him as chaplain and private secretary to Ireland, but turned out of the latter office, to make room for one Bush, i. 103, 104.
Rejected from being made dean of Derry, and presented to the livings of Laracor and Rathbeggan, 105, 106. ii. 232.
Wrote his Resolutions for Old Age, xiv. 163.
1701. During his residence at Laracor, invited Miss Johnson to Ireland, i. 106. See Stella.
Took his doctor's degree in Ireland; and soon after went to England with Lord Berkeley, for the first time after his settlement at Laracor, i. 107. vi. 280.
Wrote The Contests and Dissensions of the Nobles and Commons in Athens and Rome, which he sent very privately to the press, i. 108. vi 280.
1702. Hearing of the great approbation his pamphlet had received, acknowledged himself to be the author; which introduced him to the familiar acquaintance of the Lords Halifax and Somers, Bishop Burnet, and other great men, vi. 280.
1703. Wrote the Meditation on a Broomstick, and Tritical Essay on the Faculties of the Mind, i. 112. Also against the bill against occasional conformity, but did not publish this tract, xv. 35.
1704. The Tale of a Tub first published in London, i. 117.
His character of Mrs. Johnson, in three letters to his rival, Dr. Tisdall, xv. 23. 31, 36.
1708. Published his Argument against abolishing Christianity, i. 120.
Contents of a volume he had intended to publish at this time, i. 121.
In November, was in hopes of going secretary to Vienna; but proposed, if he was disappointed, to solicit the living of St. Nicholas, Dublin, 125. xv. 58.
Thought of for bishop of Virginia, i. 125.
1709. Published his Project for the Advancement of Religion, i. 126.
Became acquainted with Vanessa. See Vanhomrigh.
1710. Receives an account of his mother's death, xv. 92.
Empowered by the primate of Ireland to solicit the queen to exonerate the clergy of Ireland from paying the twentieth part of their first-fruits, an office executed by him with punctuality and success, though in vain attempted before by two bishops from Ireland, vi 284. xiii. 271. xxi. 3. See First-fruits.
Got himself represented to Mr. Harley, to whom his name was well known, as one who had been extremely ill used by the late ministry, i. 132.
Received by Mr. Harley with great kindness and respect, i. 132. xxi. 24.
Equally caressed by both parties, xv. 105.
Requested by Mr. Harley to exert his pen in vindication of the new measures of government, vi. 285.
Became personally acquainted with the rest of the ministry who all courted and caressed him with uncommon assiduity. i. 134.
Wrote the Examiner, No. 14—45, from Nov. 2, 1710, to June 7 1711, i. 134. iv. 239. v. 3, 5. vi. 286. xxi. 341; and Sid Hamet 38, 91.
1710. From his great talents, became of such importance, that many speeches were made against him in both houses of parliament x. 117.
Refused to be chaplain to the lord treasurer, that he might preserve his independency, vii. 17.

Never absent from court, from September of this year, till 1714, within two months of the queen's death, except about six weeks in Ireland, vi. 267.
Presents a memorial to the queen, vi. 359.
Coldly received by lord treasurer Godolphin, xxi. 3.
Is diffident of success, and promises to return to Ireland speedily, whether he succeeds or no, 4, 13.
Is disgusted with the family of the Temples, 5.
His picture painted by Jervas, 7.
Is advised to suspend his application till the approaching change of the ministry, 14.
His memorial to Mr. Harley about the first-fruits, xv. 111.
His account of the manner and events of his first application to Mr. Harley, respecting the remission of them, 114. xxi. 26.
The lord primate and archbishop of Dublin commit the care of soliciting that affair to his diligence and prudence, by a new commission signed by them both, xv. 120.
Which came not to his hands till after the business was effected, xxi. 54.
Tells Stella, in confidence, that he has succeeded in his application, 37.
1710. Wrote a ballad (full of puns) on the Westminster election, 42.
His grand commission succeeds, entirely through his personal credit with Mr. Harley, 43.
Complains of Mr. Addison's reservedness, in a point wherein Swift meant very highly to serve him, 44.
Prefers Laracor to the prebendal residence at Westminster, 46.
Had an alarming fit of giddiness, 52.
Is well satisfied with Mr. Harley's kindness; but has a view to some addition to Laracor from the duke of Ormond, 59.
Highly resents the treatment he had received from the whigs, *ibid.*
He dined for the first time with Mr. Secretary St. John; from whom, as well as from Mr. Harley, he receives very singular marks of respect, 62.
The bishops of Ireland apply to the duke of Ormond, for their first fruits, when the business was already done, 71.
The Dean's reflections on their absurd conduct, *ibid.*
He is engaged in the service of the ministry, 75.
They dislike his assisting Steele in the Tattlers, 89.
Dr. Swift never could be prevailed on to preach before the queen, 90.
Wishes the duke of Marlborough may be continued in his command, 106.
Offends Prior, by reading his verses indifferently, *ibid.*
1711. Assigned reasons to the archbishop of Dublin, for not entering on literary works for the service of the church, xv. 199.
Projected a plan of an academy for improving and fixing the English language, i. 148, 155. xv. 228.
Wrote The Conduct of the Allies, of which above eleven thousand copies were sold in two months, i. 146.
In expectation of the deanery of Wells, xxii 96.
The ministry treat him with much kindness; but he doubts they mingle personal quarrels too much in their proceedings, xxi. 119.
The archbishop of Dublin advises him to make use of the interest he has with the ministry, to secure something for himself, xv. 192, 205; and to set seriously about some useful publications in divinity, *ibid.*

His remark on the ministry's constantly calling him Jonathan, xxi. 150.
His Miscellanies published without his knowledge, 159.
Mr. Harley having sent him a fifty-pound bank note, he returns it with proper indignation, 163. i. 137.
Gives an account of Mr. Harley's being stabbed, xxi. 165.
Is very apprehensive of the small-pox, 170.
His spirited behaviour to Mr. St. John, contrasted to his former conduct with Sir William Temple, xxi. 183.
Reflecting on his situation, receives some comfort from having had his revenge, 248.
Nobly spurns an offered bribe, 268.
Obtains the Gazette for his bookseller and printer, Mr. Tooke and Mr. Barber, *ibid.*
Through his interest, Mr. Barber is appointed printer to the South-Sea company, and Mr Stratford a director, 293.
1711. His banter on the Maids of Honour, 304, 305.
1712. Published Remarks on the Barrier Treaty, as a supplement to The Conduct, &c. vi. 1, 3.
Recommended to the queen for a bishoprick, but disappointed through the duchess of Somerset, i. 157.
Wrote the Public Spirit of the Whigs, and a reward offered for the discovery of the author, i. 158, 201.
His consternation on hearing of the misfortunes of his friend Stratford, whom he had entrusted with upward of four hundred pounds, xxii. 56, 57.
Gets for his printer and bookseller the office of stationers to the ordnance, 58.
This leads them to ask for another employment in the Tower, *ibid*; which Dr. Swift obtains from Lord Rivers, 59.
Recommends a brother of Dr. Sacheverell to the treasurer, 62.
Threatened with a suspension, by the bishop of Meath, for absence, 128.
1713. Wrote at Windsor upon finishing the peace, The History of the Four last Years of the Queen, 159. vii. 15. xx. 122, 137.
Drew up an Address of the House of Lords to the Queen, April 9, vi. 355.
In May, rewarded with the deanery of Saint Patrick's, of which he immediately went to take possession, i. 158, 205. vii. 15. xv. 272. xxii. 229, 236.
Came to England again at the urgent intreaty of the ministry, and having prevented a rupture between them went back to his deanery, i. 159.
After being there only a fortnight, returned to England (being urged to it by a hundred letters,) to endeavour to reconcile the Lords Bolingbroke and Oxford; which he could not effect, i. 159. vii. 15. xx. 122. Verses on himself, x. 116.
Account of him at this period by Bishop Kennett, xv. 304.
Makes a short reflection on life, xxii. 169.
A witty jest on a bad poet, who sent him a present of a wild fowl, 176.
His reasons for rejecting a parcel of oranges brought him as a present, 179.
His project for coining halfpence, &c. with devices, 180.
Makes a collection among the ministry, for the use of needy wits, 192.
Is very much grieved for the death of Mr. Harrison, secretary to the embassy at Utrecht, whom he called his own creature, having procured his promotion to that office, *ibid.*

A saying of his grandmother, 198.
Applied to by foreign ministers, to speak for them to the lord treasurer and Lord Bolingbroke, 203.
His description of the rehearsal of Cato, 222.
Gives a particular narrative of the proceedings respecting his promotion to the deanery of St. Patrick's, vii. 228.
Praised by Dr. Davenant, for employing his interest with the lord treasurer in good offices to others, xv. 302.
1714. Ten weeks before the queen's death, retired to Letcomb, near Wantage, in Berkshire, i. 161. vi. 329. vii. 19.
His mode of living there, xvi. 35.
Wrote there Free Thoughts on the present State of Affairs, the publication of which, upon some difference of opinion arising between him and Lord Bolingbroke, was delayed till the queen's death, and the copy remained in the hands of Mr. Barber, from whom it came into the possession of Mr. Faulkner, i. 161, 216.
1714. Solicited to join Lord Bolingbroke's ministry, xvi. 79, 81, 87.
Had an order on the exchequer for a thousand pounds, which was never paid him, xvii 64.
Refused to go to court after the queen's death till sent for several times, 144. xviii. 27.
Hopes given him of a settlement in England, 29.
Returned to his station in Dublin, where he remained twelve years without seeing England, i. 165, 254. vii. 19.
His answer to some lines of the lord treasurer, xvi. 24.
Letter from the duchess of Ormond to him, respecting the dissensions in the ministry, 25
Encomium on him by Dr. Arbuthnot, 195.
Wrote a memorial to the queen for the place of historiographer, [illegible]
1715. Wrote his Inquiry into the Behaviour of the Queen's last Ministry, i. 228.
1716. Involved in disputes with his chapter, xvi. 133, 135, 138.
Married Miss Johnson, [illegible], by whom it was reported he [illegible] See Stella.
Sought a glebe for the vicarage of Laracor, at sixty years [illegible]
[illegible] St. Patrick's for Sarum, xvi 140.
[illegible] to proceed in his dispute [illegible]
[illegible] Sacramental Test in [illegible]
[illegible] disposition, xvi. 195.
[illegible]
[illegible] Use of Irish Manufac[illegible]
[illegible] 253
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]
[illegible]

His answer to the abbé des Fontaines' letter, xvii. 133. xx. 289.
1726. For what qualities chiefly valued by Dr. Arbuthnot, xvii. 89.
1726, and 1727. Was in Loudon, when an offer was made him of settling among his friends within twelve miles of it, i. 286.
Well received at court, i. 288 xix. 76.
Had a long conversation with Sir Robert Walpole on the affairs of Ireland, xvii. 64; whom he saw twice, 75.
Upon the news of Stella's sickness, returned to Ireland, i. 287; where he was received with triumph, 296; and, on her recovery, to England again, 298.
1727. Saw the Princes Caroline twice in one week, by her own command, xvii. 120.
Proposed to set out on a visit to Lord Bolingbroke in France; but was prevented by the king's death, i. 299. xvii. 119, 127.
Kissed the hands of King George II. and his queen, on their accession to the throne, i. 299; and was solicited by his friends to engage in several schemes, but approved of none of them, 301.
Informs Mrs. Howard how he first got his giddiness and deafness, xvii. 115.
Returned again to Ireland on the news of Stella's last sickness, i. 302.
1728. After her death (which happened Jan. 28, 1728,) grew a recluse and morose, and described himself in a Latin verse, xi. 348. See Vertiginosus.
His answer to a man who told him he had found out the longitude, xvii. 159.
His opinion of renewable leases, xvii. 236.
1730. Humorously rallied by Lord Bathurst, upon his writings, xviii. 8; upon his expensive and intemperate way of living, 52.
1731. Wrote the Verses on his own Death, occasioned by a maxim in Rochefoucault, xviii. 117, 118. Polite Conversation, begun about 1702: and Directions to Servants, 85, 86. xviii. 299.
1732. Lord Bolingbroke proposed to him an exchange of his deanery for a living in England, xviii. 188.
Gave an assignment of some of his Works to Mr. Pilkington, i. 18. xviii. 208, 209.
1733. The resolution of many of the principal inhabitants of Dublin, to defend him against the insults of Bettesworth, ii. 130. xix. 65, 68.
Duchess of Queensberry's advice to him, xviii. 246.
His condolence with her grace for the death of Mr. Gay, with a brief character of him, 250.
Rallied by Lord Bathurst for the course of life he was got into, 258.
1734. Threatened to be murdered by one Bettesworth, a counsellor, whom he had provoked by his writings, xix. 66.
1735. His reflections upon the melancholy state of public affairs both in England and Ireland, 136.
Laments the decline of liberty in England, xix. 165.
1736. His popularity, i. 254. xviii. 100. xx. 60.
His understanding began to decay, and deafness disqualified him for conversation, i. 315.
A remedy for his giddiness prescribed to him by Lady Betty Germain, xix. 269.
His rules for preserving health, xx. 78.
1737. Received the freedom of the city of Cork in a silver box, xx. 141, 143: and had before been complimented by the corporation of Dublin with the freedom of that city, in a gold box, xiii. 270.

Complains of the state of his health, xx. 103, 114, 157.
Rallies Mr. Pulteney humourously on his recommending to him a trip to England for his health, xx. 91.
1738. Met with great difficulties in his intended plan of an hospital, xx. 181; on which subject he petitioned the house of lords, 145.
Sends Miss Richardson a beautiful diamond ring, xx. 198.
Advertised to lend 2000*l.* on good security, 182.
1739. Solicits the earl of Arran to resign the claim made by him to the tithes of the rectory of Clonmel, xx. 238.
1740. His certificate to a discarded servant, xx. 242.
His understanding was so far impaired, that he was obliged to be put under the care of guardians, i. 316.
His epigram on the magazine at Dublin, the last thing he wrote, xi. 367.
1742. The base treatment he received from Dr. Wilson, xx. 265.
1745. October 19. Died in the 78th year of his age, i. 316.
His will, ii. 235.
Inscription on his monument, i. 317.
Epitaph proposed for him, xi. 377.
Inscription on a column at Neale, in Ireland, where annual festivals were instituted to his memory, xx. 270.
On a compartment of his monument in College Green, Dublin, with an epigram occasioned by it, xi. 382.
Under his picture at Oxford, xx. 297.
Verses on him, xi. 368, 382.
His verses on himself, x. 116.
On his own Death, xi. 258.
Young Lady's Complaint for his stay in England, xi. 45.
On his Deafness, xi. 348, 349.
Verses on his birth-day, xi. 282, 283, 343, 363, 367. xviii. 227.
His character, i. 221, ii. 216, 218, 245, 255. xx. 297.
Character of his writings by Dr. Johnson, ii. 247. See also i. 59.
His charities, i. 302. ii. 88, 169. xiii. 270. xix. 41, 121. xx. 61, 153.
Strength of his memory, i. 79.
Raillery his talent, which was a bar to his farther preferment, xviii. 98.
Fond of walking, and therefore never wore boots, xix. 178.
His political principles, i. 110, 167. vi. 12, 281. xviii. 243. Their consequences, xiii. 271. xviii. 100.
His style, xvii. 231.
His epistolary correspondence, prayers, and sermons. See Letters, Prayers, Sermons.
Was a constant advocate for the whigs, under the Tory administration, xiii. 271. xvi. 12. xviii. 22. A great support to poor families, by lending them money without interest, xiii. 272.
His account of his own behaviour to the earl of Oxford, xx. 122.
Treated the scribblers against him with sovereign contempt, iv. 217.
The requisites he expected in a wife, xv. 26, 27.
List of desiderata in his Works, i. 37.
Received memorial presents from several great personages. From Mr. Addison, his Travels, with an elegant inscription, i. 120. A paper book, finely bound, with a polite epistle in verse, from Lord Orrery, xi. 282. A silver standish, with verses, from Dr. Delany, 283. A snuff-box, from General Hill, xv. 232. xxii. 136. A writing table from Lady Orkney,

xv. 246. Two pictures from the duchess of Ormond, 253. xxii. 159. A case of instruments from Lady Johnson, xvii. 262. Reminded lord treasurer of the promise of his picture, xvi. 281. At that lord's death, demanded the picture from his son as a legacy, xvii. 9. Received a valuable screen from Mrs. Pratt, 25. A picture of Charles I. from Dr. Stopford, 55, 75. A ring from Mrs. Howard, 83.

SWIFTIANA—Mr. Wotton actually busied himself to illustrate a work which he laboured to condemn, adding force to a satire pointed against himself, as captives were bound to the chariot wheel of the victor, and compelled to increase the pomp of his triumph, whom they had in vain attempted to defeat, iii. 27. The fattest fellow in a crowd, the first to complain of it, 55. Satirists use the public as pedants do a naughty boy ready horsed for discipline; first expostulate, then plead the necessity of the rod, and conclude every period with a lash, 56. Mistaken in supposing, that all weeds must sting, because nettles do, *ibid.* Wits are like razors, which are most apt to cut those who use them when they have lost their edge, 57. They, whose teeth are too rotten to bite, best qualified to revenge the defect with their breath, *ibid.* The world soonest provoked to praise by lashes, as men to love, *ibid.* A pulpit of rotten wood a double emblem of a fanatic preacher, whose principal qualifications are, his inward light and his head full of maggots; and the two different fates of whose writings are, to be burnt or worm-eaten, 67. Wisdom is a Fox, which, after long hunting, must be dug out at last, 70; a cheese, which, by how much the richer, has the thicker and coarser coat, and its maggots are the best; or like a sack-posset, in which the deeper you go, it is the sweeter; or a hen, whose cackling must be valued and considered, because attended with an egg; or a nut, which, unless chosen with judgment, may cost a tooth, and pay with nothing but a worm, *ibid.* Conscience, like a pair of breeches, is a cover for lewdness as well as nastiness, and is easily slipt down for the service of both, 79. A critic who reads only to censure, is as barbarous as a judge who should resolve to hang all that came before him, 91. Critics improve writers, as the Nauplians learned the art of pruning from an ass's browsing their vines, 96. Like a species of asses, formed with horns, and replete with gall, *ibid.* Like a serpent in India, found among the mountains where jewels grow, which has no teeth to bite, but its vomit, to which it is very much addicted, corrupts every thing it touches, 97. A critic in youth will be a critic in old age; and, like a whore and an alderman, never changes his title or his nature, *ibid.* Sets up with as little expense as a tailor, and with like tools and abilities: the tailor's hell being the type of a critic's common place book, and his wit and learning are held forth by the goose; their weapons are near of a size, and as many of the one species go to a man, as of the other to make a scholar, 98. Their writings called the mirrors of learning, and, like the mirrors of the ancients, made of brass, without mercury, 99. The first result of a critic's mind, like the fowler's first aim, the surest, *ibid.* He is carried to the noblest writers by instinct, as a rat to the best cheese, or a wasp to the fairest fruit, *ibid.* In the perusal of a book, is like a dog at a feast, whose thoughts and stomach are set upon what the guests fling away, and consequently snarls most when there are fewest bones, 109. Some writers enclose their digressions one in another, like a nest of boxes, 115. Men in misfortune are like men in the dark, to whom all colours are alike, 124. Disputants are for the most part like unequal scales, the gravity of one side advancing the lightness of the other, 128. Digressions in a book are like foreign troops in a state, which argue the nation to want a heart and hands of its own, and often subdue the natives, or drive

them into the most unfruitful corners, 131. Some know books as they do lords, learn their titles exactly, and then brag of their acquaintance; or by inspecting the index, by which the whole book is governed and turned, like fishes by the tail; that slippery eel of science being held by it. 132. viii. 67. Arts are in a flying march, and more easily subdued by attacking them in the rear; and men catch knowledge by throwing their wit on the posteriors of a book, as boys do sparrows, with flinging salt upon their tails, iii. 132. The sciences are found, like Hercules's oxen, by tracing them backward; and old sciences are unravelled like old stockings, by beginning at the foot, *ibid.* Cant and vision are to the ear and eye what tickling is to the touch, 152. It is with human faculties as with liquors, the lightest will be ever at the top, 162. A fashionable reader is like a fly, which, when driven from a honeypot, will immediately, with very good appetite, alight and finish his meal on an excrement, 183. It is with writers as with wells, a person with good eyes may see to the bottom of the deepest, provided any water be there; and often, when there is nothing at the bottom but dryness and dirt, though it be but a yard and half under ground, it shall pass for wondrous deep, on no wiser a reason, than because it is wondrous dark, *ibid.* Satire is a glass, wherein beholders discover every body's face but their own, 202. Wit without knowledge is a sort of cream, which gathers in the night to the top, and by a skilful hand may be soon whipped into a froth; but, once scummed away, what appears underneath will be fit for nothing but to be thrown to the hogs, *ibid.* Certain fortunetellers in North America read a man's destiny by peeping into his breech, 259. The absence of reason is usually supplied by some quality fitted to increase our natural vices, as a troubled stream reflects the image of an ill-shapen body not only larger, but more distorted, ix. 279. Writers of travels, like dictionary makers, are sunk into oblivion by the weight and bulk of those who come last, and therefore lie uppermost, 332. Opinions, like fashions, descend from those of quality down to the vulgar, where they are dropped and vanish, iv. 4. A prime genius attempting to write a history in a language which in a few years will scarce be understood, is like employing an excellent statuary to work upon mouldering stone, vi. 61. Epithets, when used in poetry merely to fill up a line, are like stepping stones placed in a wide kennel; or like a heel-piece that supports a cripple; or like a bridge that joins two parishes; or like the elephants placed by geographers in maps of Africa when they are at a loss for towns, xi. 312. The landed gentlemen, upon whose credit the funds were raised during the war, were in the condition of a young heir, out of whose estates a scrivener receives half the rent for interest, and has a mortgage on the whole, v. 15. Lying is employed by the moderns for the gaining of power and preserving it, as well as revenging themselves for its loss; as animals use the same instruments to feed themselves when hungry, and to bite those that tread upon them, 19. The wings of falsehood, like those of a flying fish, are of no use but when moist, 21. Truth's attempting to equal the rapid progress of falsehood, is like a man's thinking of a good repartee when the discourse is changed, or a physician's finding out an infallible medicine after the patient is dead, 23. Great changes affect commonwealths, as thunder does liquors, by making the dregs fly up to the top, 94. The whigs owe all their wealth to wars and revolutions, as the girl at Bartholomew fair gets a penny by turning round with swords in her hand, 260. Changing a ministry is like repairing a building; a necessary work, but makes a dust, and disturbs the neighbourhood, 228. The whigs raise the spirits of their friends, recall their stragglers, and unite their numbers, by sound and impudence; as bees assemble and cling together at the

noise of brass, vi. 187. An author that puts words together with regard to their cadence, not their meaning, is like a fellow that nailed up maps, some sideling, others upside down, the better to adjust them to the pannels, 189. A writer with a weak head and corrupt heart is like a hireling jade, dull and yet vicious, 199. After ten glorious campaigns, England (like the sick man) was just expiring with all sorts of good symptoms, v. 275. England, impoverished by an expensive war, will have the comfort of seeing a few rags hung up in Westminster hall; and of boasting, as beggars do, that their grandfathers were rich and great, 317. This kingdom dieted its own healthy body into a consumption, by plying it with physic instead of food, 320. The Dutch securing to themselves part of the king of Spain's dominions, for whom they fought, and calling him to guaranty the treaty, is like the soldier who robbed the farmer of his poultry, and made him wait at table, vi. 14. With all its successes will be like the duke, who lost most of his winning at the groom-porter's by a sharper who swept it away into his hat, 16. Bishop Burnet's alarms about popery are like the watchman's thumps at your door, a proof that your door is fast, not that thieves are breaking in, viii. 129. Taking off the test in Ireland to make it go down the better in England, is like giving a new medicine to a dog before it is prescribed to a human creature, xiii. 113; and was as ill policy as cutting down in a garden the only hedge which shelters from the north, xii. 5. The dissenters attending the bill against the clergy in a kind of triumph, are like the man, who, being kicked down stairs, comforted himself with seeing his friend kicked down after him, xiii. 161. The English cram one syllable, and cut off the rest, as the owl fattened her mice after she had bit off their legs to prevent their running away, viii. 186. Objecting to the christian religion on account of any article which appears not agreeable to our own corrupted reason, is as wise as if a man, who dislikes one law of his country, should determine to obey no law at all, xiv. 21. The rich are, in troublesome times, often of no use but to be plundered, like some sort of birds, who are good for nothing but their feathers, 97. Religion, like all other things, is soonest put out of countenance by being ridiculed, 124. The vapid venom sprinkled over some paltry publications, like the dying impotent bite of a trodden benumbed snake, may be nauseous and offensive, but cannot be very dangerous, iv. 47. Plying an insipid worthless tract with grave and learned answers, is like flinging a mountain upon a worm, which, instead of being bruised, by its littleness lodges under it unhurt, 48. Raillery, the finest part of conversation, is frequently perverted to repartee, as an expensive fashion always produces some paltry imitation, viii. 52. To engage in a bank that has neither act of parliament, charter, nor lands to support it, is like sending a ship to sea without a bottom, xii. 28. In poetry, the smallest quantity of religion, like a single drop of malt liquor in claret, will muddy and discompose the brightest genius, viii. 61. Philosophy, and other parts of learning, are as necessary to a good poet, as a knowledge of the theory of light to a painter, 65. Flowers of wit should spring, as those in a garden do, from their own root and stem, without foreign assistance, 66. Barren wits take in the thoughts of others, in order to draw forth their own, as dry pumps will not play till water is thrown into them, *ibid.* Abstracts, abridgments, &c. have the same use as burning glasses; they collect the diffused rays of wit and learning in authors, and make them point with warmth and quickness upon the reader's imagination, 67. Authors are to be used like lobsters; you must look for the best meat in their tails, and lay the bodies back again in the dish, *ibid.* Those who read only to borrow, i. e. to steal, are like the cunning thieves who cut off the portmanteau from behind, without

staying to dive into the owner's pockets, *ibid.* A good poem may be tried like a sound pipkin; if it rings well upon the knuckle, it is without flaw, 68. A wise man makes even his diversions an improvement to him, like the inimitable management of the bee, which does the whole business of life at once, and at the same time both feeds, and works, and diverts itself, 70. An author, like a limbeck, will yield the better for having a rag about him, 73. The Dean's associating indiscriminately with all parties occasioned his being used like the sober man with the drunken face; he had the scandal of the vice, without the satisfaction, xv. 68. As wounds of the body which bleed inwardly are the most fatal to it, so, in repentance, those of the mind are more destructive to the body of sin, xiv. 7. Ministers seldom give themselves the trouble of recording the important parts of their own administration; like the masters of a puppetshow, despising those motions which fill common spectators with wonder and delight, vi. 266. Great breaches in government are like vices in a man, which seldom end but with himself, 353. When a minister grows enormously rich, the public is proportionably poor; as, in a private family, the steward always thrives the fastest, when the lord is running out, xii. 293. In Wood's halfpence, the nation did not discover the serpent in the brass, but were ready to offer incense to it, xiv. 149. Some ale-sellers, when they have got a vogue for their liquor, think their credit will put off the worst they can buy, till their customers forsake them; as the drapers, in a general mourning, dye black their old damaged goods, sell them at double rates, and then complain that they are ready to starve by the continuance of the mourning, xii. 278. General methods laid down for improving the trade of Ireland, as absurd as if an empiric, knowing that exercise promoted health, should prescribe to his patient in the gout to walk ten miles, xiii. 63. Women revel on Indian poisons, as starlings grow fat with henbane, 63. The private virtues of a courtier, for want of room and time to operate, are (like old clothes) laid up in a chest, against a reverse of fortune; but (like them) unless sometimes turned and aired, are apt to be tarnished or moth eaten, xiv. 245. Swift cured of loving England, as the fellow was of his ague, by getting himself whipped through the town, xvi. 116. Men of great parts unfortunate in the management of business, because they are apt to go out of the common road; as a blunt ivory knife divides a sheet of paper evenly, while a penknife often goes out of the crease, i. 144 xvi. 215. The Dutch are like a knot of sharpers among honest gentlemen, who think they understand play, and are bubbled of their money, xix. 75. The inviting indigent foreigners into England, without having lands to give them, is putting them in the situation of children dropped at the doors of private persons, who become a burden to the parish, vii. 131. The nation no otherwise richer by such an importation, than a man can be said to be fatter by a wen, which intercepts the nourishment that should diffuse itself through the whole body, 132. A wise man ought to have money in his head, but not in his heart, xvii. 271. National corruption must be purged by national calamities, 290. Conversing only on one side generally gives our thoughts the same turn, just as the jaundice makes those that have it think all things yellow, iv. 277. The aversion of a discarded ministry to any government but their own is unalterable; like some rivers, that are said to pass through without mingling with the sea; though disappearing for a time, they are the same, and never change their nature, iv. 359. When those who have cast off all hope desire their impartial friends to embark with them against their prince, it is absurd as if a man who was flying his country for having committed a murder, should desire all his acquaintance to accompany him, vi. 79. Bishop Fleetwood's sermon on the death of the duke of Glou-

cester, by the help of a preface, passed for a tory discourse in one reign, and, by omitting the preface, that author appeared a whig in another; thus, by changing the position, the picture represents either the pope or the devil, the cardinal or the fool, vi. 97. Company is often like bottled liquors, where the light and windy parts hurry to the head and fix in froth, xii. 41. Quarrelling with a peace not exactly to our minds, is like suing one who had put out a great fire for lost goods or damaged houses, vi. 126. The dates of nobility are like those of books; the old are usually more exact, genuine, and useful, though commonly unlettered, and often loose in the bindings, xii. 30. The canon law is but the tail, the fag end or the footman of the civil; and, like vermin in rotten wood, rose in the church in the age of corruption, and when it wanted physic to purge it, 53. It is with religion as with paternal affection; some profligate wretches may forget it, and some, through perverse thinking, not see any reason for it; but the bulk of mankind will love their children, xv. 61. It is with men as with beauties; if they pass the flower, they lie neglected for ever, 191. Courtiers resemble gamesters, the latter finding new arts unknown to the older, xix. 260. The parliament of Ireland imitates that of England in every thing, as a monkey does a human creature, 164. The ministry are as easy and merry as if they had nothing on their heads or their shoulders; like physicians, who endeavour to cure, but feel no grief, whatever the patient suffers, xxi. 119. The Irish ladies, who make a fine appearance on a birth-day at the castle, with nothing Irish about them but their souls and bodies, are like a city on fire, which shines by that which destroys it, xix. 285. See Bon Mots and Thoughts on Various Subjects.

Sylvia, a Fragment—xxiv. 34.

Symmachus, bishop of Rome—A law of his, xi. 132.

Swinden, Dr—His treatise on Hell, xxiii. 146.

Synge, Dr. Edward—Bishop of Ferns, xx. 192.

T

Tablebook—Verses written in a Lady's, x. 42.

Tacking, a practice of uniting a money bill to one of a different nature, which cannot be otherwise gotten through both houses.—A favourite expedient among the tories, vii. 138. Remarks on that practice, 140.

Tailors—A sort of idols, who create men by a kind of manufactory operation, iii. 78.

Talbot, lord chancellor—xix. 130.

———, Charles—See Shrewsbury.

Tale of a Tub—iii. 1. Historical particulars concerning it, 3. A person cousin of the Dean's affected to be thought the author of it, iii. 4. xv. 100. Dr. Johnson's remarks on it, ii. 248.

Taste—The degeneracy of it in a great measure owing to the prejudice of parties, v. 55.

Tattlers, by Dr. Swift—viii. 145, 216. Some pointed out, which he has disclaimed, 146. Steele's reason for dropping the paper, xxiv. 160. Its character, 161; and happy effects, 162. After Steele had given it up, several new ones came out, all the authors of which pretended to be the genuine Isaac Bickerstaff, 165. New one set up by Harrison, xxi. 122.

Taxes—A remark of a commisssoner of the customs concerning them, xiii. 7, 39. The annual amount of those upon land and malt, v. 315. The consequence of mortgaging either of them, 320. Those on luxury, which are universally allowed to be the most equitable and beneficial, have a contrary effect in Ireland, xiii. 19. The

tax laid on daily and weekly papers produced an effect quite contrary to what it was intended to promote, vii. 142.
Temple, Sir William—Dedication to the two first Volumes of his Letters, iii. 279. Preface to his Letters, *ibid*; to the third Part of his Miscellanea, 283; and to the third Volume of his Letters, 285. Preface to the third Part of his Memoirs, 287. Verses on his Illness and Recovery, x. 37. Ode to him, 10. A principal person in the treaty of Nimeguen, iii. 289. His censure and contempt of burlesque writing mortified Swift, 200. The English tongue advanced by him to very great perfection, 280. Burned one part of his memoirs, 290. Takes Swift under his patronage, i. 87. xv. 22. Sends him to King William, to explain the nature of a bill to limit the duration of parliaments, ii. 230. Not so zealous in promoting Dr. Swift's interest, as might have been expected, xv. 7, 8. Swift's letter to him requesting a certificate of his behaviour, 7, 9.
Temple family—Dr. Swift on ill terms with them in 1710, xxi. 5.
Temperance—A necessary virtue for great men, xvii. 197.
Tenets—May affect a man's capacity for offices in the state, iv. 90, 91.
Tenison, archbishop—vi. 205. His character, vi. 173. Anecdote of him, viii. 30. Furnished hints for the Crisis, vi. 184.
Test Act—Tracts relating to it, iv. 23. xiii. 113, 133, 211, 222, 229, 234. The design of the whigs to abolish it, and how that hopeful project miscarried, v. 81. Proposed to be taken off in Ireland first, xiii. 113. Presbyterians joined with the papists in getting it repealed under James II. 123. The repeal of it proposed to put an end to all distinction, except that of papists and protestants, 128. The project for repealing it, and yet leaving the name of an establishment to the present national church, inconsistent and of bad consequence, 213. Queries relating to it, 222. Great numbers of catholics employed in offices till the test took place under King Charles the Second, 240. Fable relating to it, x. 165. The taking off the test in Ireland, a means to have it taken off in England, xv. 61. The necessity of imposing a test, xii. 9. When the act passed an inconsiderable number refused to qualify themselves, 9. Were the act repealed, every subdivision of sects would pretend to have their share of employments, xiii. 229.
Thales, the founder of the Ionic sect—His barbarous answer to a question in morality, xiv. 135.
Thanet, earl of—His character, vi. 166.
Theobald, archbishop of Canterbury—His prudence restored peace to this kingdom, vii. 299.
Theobalds, Mr—Founds loyalty upon politeness, xxii. 267.
Theseus—The first who civilized the Grecians, and established the popular state in Athens, ii. 287.
Thieves—Returned from transportation, greater rogues than before, xii. 59. May be easily known in the daytime by their looks, 60. Receive but a small portion of the value of what they steal, 61. Their midnight revels, *ibid*. Behaviour of an Irish one at the gallows, xix. 198.
Thistles—Why placed in the collar of the order, instead of roses, iii. 57.
Thomas, William—xvi. 42, 74.
Thompson, Edward—Desirous of introducing the excise into Ireland, xiii. 253.
Thomson, James—In blank verse excelled his contemporaries, yet his Seasons not admired by Swift, xviii. 99.
Thorn—On cutting down the old one at Market-hill, xi. 72.
Thornhill, Richard—Kills Sir Cholmley Dering in a duel, xxi. 215. Tried for manslaughter, *ibid*. Is afterwards killed himself by two assassins, 280.
Thoughts on various Subjects, by Swift—xiv. 165, 183; by Pope, xxiii. 383. What gave rise to these, xiv. 165.

Three Champions, a poem—Account of it, xxiv. 157.
Thynne, Thomas—x 97.
Tighe, Richard—xi. 124. xvii. 49, 301.
Tillotson, archbishop—His observations respecting the Irish clergy, xvi. 9.
Tim and the Fables—A poem, printed in one of the Intelligencers, xi. 104.
Time—Triumphed over, in these latter ages, by the Grub-street writers, iii 68. The only preacher listened to, xiv. 166. The Power of Time, a poem, xi. 224.
Tindal, the supposed author of The Rights of the Christian Church, &c.—Remarks on his book, iv. 43. Account of him, 7, 17, 44.
Tisdall, Dr—xiii. 129. Dr. Swift's letter to him, on the subject of his addresses to Mrs. Johnson, xv. 28, 38. Dr. Swift very candidly assures him, that he never saw any person whose conversation he entirely valued, but Mrs. Johnson's, 37. And freely gives his consent to her marrying Dr. Tisdall, *ibid.*
Tithes—Reasons against settling them by a Modus, xiii. 197. The misapplying them to secular persons an act of injustice, viii. 108. Paid with great disadvantage in Ireland, xiii. 149, 200. Impossible for the most ill-minded clergyman to cheat in his tithe, though he is liable to be cheated by every cottager, xii 80. xiii. 201. Tithe of flax made very easy to the farmer by the clergy's indulgence, xiii. 204, 209. The clergy's right to them an older title than any man has to his estate, iv. 73. A security to them, to let the laity have a share, xv. 179.
Titles of Honour—Means by which they are often procured, ix. 224.
Titus, Colonel—Made a privy counsellor by King James II. for having asserted in parliament that he was a papist, v. 163.
Toft, Mary—A bold impostor, xvii. 100, 107.
Tofts, Mrs. the singer—xxiv. 41.
Toland, John—An Irish priest, iv. 7, 17. Account of, xiv. 208. xxiv. 85.
Toland's Invitation to Dismal—x. 102.
Toleration—Pressed for by the whigs and fanatics, though denied by them to others, v. 140.
Tom Mullinix and Dick—xi. 105.
Torcy, Mons. de—His negotiations in 1709 ineffectual, through the obstinacy of some of the allies, vii. 57. His opinion of the great consequence of the British troops, 193. On the obstinacy of the Dutch, would have persuaded the queen to join the French, in compelling them to a peace, *ibid.* Was the first who moved his master to apply for a peace, 210. In the whole of his proceedings with our ministers, acted with the utmost candour and integrity, *ibid.*
Tories—Chiefly brought about the revolution, though the whigs afterward claimed the merit of it, v. 15, 179. The bulk of the landed men in England generally of them, 95. Did not put their resentments in balance with the safety of the nation, when the whig party was at the helm, 97. What passive obedience, as professed and practised by them, 157. Whether they or the whigs, considered as a party, are most to be feared by a prince, 168. Their principles with respect to government, 173. With respect to the church sufficiently known, *ibid.* The topics of reproach which they and the whigs liberally bestow on each other, 194. The original and application of the cant words Whig and Tory, 220, 226. Were the greatest opposers of the proceedings of King James the Second, viii. 106. Charged with being ready to leap into popery, 111. All supposed to be jacobites, and consequently papists in their hearts, xii. 207. Their principles, opposed to those of the whigs, vii. 22.

Tories and whigs born with a natural antipathy to each other, and engage, when they meet, as naturally as the elephant and the rhinoceros, viii. 219. Many of them discontented at the peace, xxii. 197. Act parts contrary to their own imagined interests, xv. 281. View of their conduct before they came into power, vi. 76. See Ministry, Whigs.
Torturing boots—When and how used, xiv. 339.
Touching for the Evil—xxi. 215.
Toulon—The design of taking it scandalously revealed, v. 293. Not disclosed by the clerk of a certain great man, as affirmed, vi. 17.
Toupees—What, xi. 287.
Towers, Joseph—Prebendary of St. Patrick, xx. 282.
Town Eclogue—x. 89.
Townshend, lord viscount—v. 287. His character, vi. 168. Ambassador extraordinary to settle the barrier treaty, vi. 19. Which afterward sat heavy on his spirits, vii. 46. Declared by the commons an enemy to his queen and country, 114, 130. Causes of his disgrace in the beginning of King George the First's reign, xvi. 166.
Traerbach—Delivered up to the Imperialists by the Dutch without consulting the queen, vi. 219.
Traffick—Ballad on the Game of, x. 47.
Tragedies—Why more frequented by the ladies than comedies, xxiii. 371. Human life is at best but a tragedy, xvii. 148, 171.
Tranformation of Sexes—The happy effects of it, xxiii. 124.
Transubstantiation—The doctrine of it ridiculed, iii. 110. One principal occasion of the reformation, 112.
Trapp, Dr. Joseph—His character as a preacher, viii. 163; as a poet, x. 205. Account of, xii. 50. Remarks on his translation of Virgil, x 205. xii. 51. His character of the present set of whigs, xxi. 201, 219. His poem on the duke of Ormond, 283.
Travels—The advantage of reading modern ones, xv. 96.
Travellers—Often tedious and trifling, ix. 101. A young traveller just returned home often the worst bred person in company, xiv 190.
Traulus—A poem, xi 190, 193.
Treat—Wherein the greatest consists, x. 84. The treats made in Ireland as much prejudice as most of their follies, 85.
Treaty—See Barrier, Gertruydenburg, Munster, Partition, and Ryswick.
Tresilian, lord chief justice—Character of him, xi. 272.
Trevor, Lord—xvi. 53.
Trifles—xxiv. 183, 188.
Trimnel, Bishop—Motion for the publication of his 30th of January sermon thrown out, xxii. 69.
Trinity—Sermon on the, xiv. 20, Why and when the term was invented, 21. If the mystery of it, or some other mysteries of our religion, were revealed to us, we should, without faculties superior to those we at present enjoy, be unable to comprehend them, 28. No miracle mentioned in scripture, which is not as much contrary to reason as this doctrine, *ibid.* The authors who have written particularly against the doctrine of it proceed wholly upon a mistake, 30.
Triplets—Swift's dislike to them, xix. 150.
Triumphs—What constantly practised at those of the Romans, xv. 97.
Trout—One of an enormous size, xx. 46.
Truth—Fiction has a great advantage over it, iii. 153
Tully—See Cicero.

Turf—The Irish practice of cutting it destructive to their lands and cattle, xii. 258.
Turks—Strict observers of religious worship, iv. 18.
Turnpikes—Much wanted in Ireland, xiii. 66.
Tuscany, grand duke of—Customary for him to send presents of wine to the English ministry, xvi. 196.
Tutchin, John—Author of the Observator, iv. 25. xv. 207. xxiv. 157.
Tutors—The entertaining those of the French nation in noble families a pernicious custom, viii. 42.
Twelve Articles—xi. 184.
Two and Two, do not always make four, xiii. 41.
Tyranny—The sense of the word in the most ancient Greek authors, ii. 279.

V

Vacuum—How the dispute among the philosophers concerning it may be determined, iii. 270.
Vales—First abolished by Mr. Mathew, ii. 109.
Vanbrugh, Sir John—Quarrelled with the Dean, for writing verses on his house, xxi. 56. Character of his plays, x. 68.
Vanbrugh's House—x. 60. History of, 67.
Vanhomrigh, Miss—Account of her connexion with Dr. Swift, ii. 20. 268, xv. 283. In August 1711, talks of going to Ireland, to get her fortune into her own hands, xxi. 277. Reminds Dr. Swift of a maxim once observed by him, xvi. 122. Her pathetic expostulatory letter to him, 122. Complimented by Dr. Swift, in a French letter, on her extraordinary accomplishments, xvi. 211. xx. 286. Writes him another moving letter, xvi. 224. Again declares her passion for him, and expostulates with him for his neglect of her, 228. Is rallied facetiously by him on the subject of their epistolary correspondence, xvi. 225 Her death, ii. 38. Directed all the letters between her and Swift to be published, with Cadenus and Vanessa, 39. Her character, ii. 40, 271. A rebus, by Vanessa, on the Dean's name, x. 150. His answer, 151. Two odes ascribed to her, ii. 58, 59.
Vanhomrigh, Mary, xvi. 225.
———, Mr. xv. 266.
Van Lewen, Mrs. xi. 286.
Vanity—A mark of humility rather than pride, xiv. 172. Is always in proportion to a man's understanding, xxiii. 364. No other vice or folly requires so much nicety and skill to manage, nor is any one so contemptible when ill managed, xiv 130.
Vaughan, Mr—Author of a very unintelligible treatise, called Anthroposophia Theomagica, iii. 118, 166.
Veal—Receipt for stewing it, in verse, xvii. 94.
Vendosme, duke of—xv. 135.
Venice—Whence the aristocracy there in a declining state, iii. 312.
Verres—Abstract of Cicero's speech against him, v. 44.
Verses for Fruit Women, &c. xi. 358. On I know not what, 111.
Vertiginosus—The second syllable made short by Swift, xi. 348. Epigram on it, 350.
Vertigo—Dr. Arbuthnot's prescriptions for it, xvi. 197, 308. xviii. 24.
Vesey, Agmundesham—xi. 21.
———, Dr. John—Bishop of Limerick, xxi. 95.
Vexation—The advantage of a moderate share of it, xix. 71.
Vicars—Description of their life in England, xiii. 155.

Vices—Mr. Gay found in himself a natural propensity to write against them, xviii. 223. More or less pernicious, according to the stations of those who possess them, v. 133. What a sufficient latitude for vice, xii. 234.
Villain—No injurious term in the old signification of it, xii. 224.
Villanage—The abolishing of it a great addition to the power of the commons, ii. 319.
Villars, Marshal de—The advantage made by that general of the desertion of the allies, vii. 183.
Villiers, Lady Elizabeth—xxii. 131.
Violante, Madam—A professed high-flyer, xiii. 75.
Virgil—When he appeared great, xiv. 227.
Virgilius Restauratus—xxiii. 67.
Virginia—A project for making Swift bishop of it, i. 125. xv. 70.
Virtue—In old age, is a sacrifice to God of the devil's leavings, xxiii. 365. Religion the only solid foundation of it, xiv. 46, 49, 52. xx. 237. Though those possessed of it sometimes accidentally make their way to preferment; yet the world so corrupted, that no man can reasonably hope to be rewarded in it merely on account of his virtue, xiv. 50. A happy genius seldom without some bent toward it, xix. 143. Writing in the cause of it sometimes renders a man obnoxious, xvii. 257. Forbids us to continue in debt, xx. 84.
Vitellius—A time wherein he appeared contemptible, xiv. 228.
Umbra—xxiv. 23.
Union of England with Scotland—xxiii. 220. Verses on it, x. 58. A story of a Scythian king applied to it, v. 61. Overtures made toward it by King James I. rejected with contempt by the English, vi. 206. Of no advantage to the English, 207. Proposals for it revived in King William's reign, but opposed, *ibid.* How it became necessary, *ibid.* Lord Somers's sentiments on it, *ibid.*
Universe—Compared to a suit of clothes, iii. 79. Wind the first principle whence it was produced, and into which it will be at last resolved, 136.
Universities—The ill effects of want of strict discipline in them, iv. 159. Several absurd innovations crept into the English language, through the folly of some of their young members, vi. 53.
Voiture—His irony admirable, x. 174. His prose writings particularly recommended, 176.
Volpone—The earl of Godolphin meant by that name in Dr. Sacheverell's sermon, vi. 275. vii. 30.
Voltaire, M. de—His Essay on the Civil Wars of France the foundation of his Henriade, xvii. 169. Tells the Dean that he owed the love he bore to the English language to his writings, *ibid.* Entreats his interest in Ireland, for subscriptions to the Henriade, 170. Compliments him again on the excellency of his works, *ibid.* His polite letter to Dr. Swift, enclosing another in French, in the same strain, to the count de Morville and M. des Maisons, who had desired to be acquainted with the doctor, 124, 125.
Upholders—Reasons offered by their company, against the inspection of drugs and medicines, xxiii. 312.
Urban II. Pope—His exhortations to the holy war, vii. 239.
Usuria, John Bull's youngest daughter—Her character, xxiii. 200.
Usurpation—One reason for keeping armies in pay, v. 63.
Utrecht, treaty of—The negotiators of it particularly careful in confirming the protestant succession, vii. 19. See History of the Four Last Years, passim. Anecdote relative to the Peace of Utrecht, vi. 361.

W

Wadgar, dame—Lord Berkeley's housekeeper, x. 44. xviii. 125.
Walker, Sir Chamberlain—xxi. 209.
Walking—Cautions respecting, xxi. 129. Its different effects on Swift and Prior, 154. Swift very fond of it, and therefore never wore boots, xix. 179.
Walls, Archdeacon—xxii. 77.
Walpole, Edward—xix. 58.
————, Horatio—His opinion concerning the treaty of Gertruydenburgh, v. 310.
————, Sir Robert—xi. 33. His introduction into power under George II. i 307. A fable applied to him, xi. 225. Made a speech in the house of commons directly against the Dean by name, x. 118. xii. 214. Stoops to be defended by the vilest scribblers, whom he pays liberally, xvii. 121, 176. His character, vii. 96, 313. and under the person of a prime minister in Japan, *ibid.* Charged by Swift with baseness, xvii. 174. to Mr. Gay in particular, xviii. 30, 72, 230; and to Swift, 75, 230. Proposed in the house of commons a clause in an address, of the same nature with that of the earl of Nottingham, vii. 41. Committed to the Tower, for receiving money on account of contracts for forage, 96. An enemy to the liberty of the press, xiv. 269. Held opinions very inconsistent with liberty, xvii. 65. Discoursed on the subject of Ireland in such a way that Swift did not think proper to debate with him, *ibid.* The Dean had two interviews with him, xvii. 75.
War—The usual motives to it, ix. 276. None so furious as that from difference of opinion in things indifferent, *ibid.* A great unhappiness in a government, when numbers are interested in its continuance, v. 14. Maxims observed by all wise governments in it, 62, 66. What the motives of those who were so averse to putting an end to it, 91. The justifiable motives to it, 260. The wars in which England has been engaged since the conquest considered, 263. The ground and conduct of the first general war for ten years after the revolution, 264. After great expense of blood and treasure, concluded with great advantage to the Empire and Holland, but none at all to England, 265. Ground of the war declared by Queen Anne, 267, 270. Should have been carried on against Spain in the West Indies, 278. The true motive of it was the aggrandizing of a particular family, 301. Remarks upon the northern war, 325, 328. The nation almost ruined by a glorious war, vi. 16. A dissertation on war, iii. 193. The greatest part of mankind love war better than peace, *ibid.* War necessary to establish subordination, *ibid.* Is the usual cure for corruption in bodies politic, *ibid.* The yearly expense of the war, at its commencement in 1702, vii. 117. Its progressional expense to 1711, 118. Above nineteen millions expended by England more than its proportional quota, 119. Its enticing quality, iv. 319.
Warburton, Thomas, the Dean's curate at Laracor—Some account of him, xx. 57 xxii. 41.
Ware, Sir James—Remarks on his Memoirs of the Archbishops of Cashell, xix. 172.
Warton, Dr. Joseph—A mistake of his respecting Swift's opinion of Milton, xvi. 148.
Warreng, Mr—His letter on the dissenters of Ireland, xiii. 146, 147.
Waryng, Miss—Account of Swift's attachment to her, ii. 7, 265. xv. 11, 23.

Waters, the printer—Prosecuted, xvi. 234.
———, Peter—An acute manager, xiv. 268.
Watkins, Henry—xv. 250.
Weavers—Letter to the Archbishop of Dublin concerning them, xii. 272. Prologue to a Play for their Benefit, x. 236. Answer to it, 239.
Webb, Major General—Obtained a glorious victory over the French, of the honour of which an attempt was made to deprive him, xxiii. 303.
———, Philip Carteret—vi. 160.
Weems, earl of—His character, vi. 180.
Weldon—His application to Swift on the subject of the longitude, xvii 159.
Welsted, Leonard—His merits underrated, xi. 319. xxiii. 52.
Wesley, Garret—xx. 281. xxi. 2.
———, Elizabeth—xxi. 2.
———, Samuel—iii. 18, 224.
Wetenhall, Dr. Edward, bishop of Kilmore, xxi. 131.
Wexford—Famous for ale, xxi, 245.
Whaley, Mr. Nathanael—Some particulars of his law suit, xviii. 247.
Wharton, Thomas Wharton, earl of, lord lieutenant of Ireland—Character of him, iv. 177. Swift's account of that character, xxi. 62. Swift recommended to him by Lord Somers, iii. 4. His admirable talent for political lying, v. 22. A speech against him, under the person of Verres, 44, 46. By a very singular expedient, becomes a benefactor to the church, 84. Appointed lord lieutenant of Ireland, xv. 74; removed, 109. His observation in the house of lords, upon their vote against any peace without restoring Spain to the house of Austria, v. 303. His pleasantry on that occasion, vii. 42. His behaviour and character, iv. 177. v. 22. vi. 168. vii. 31. By proroguing the convocation in Ireland, for an imaginary affront to the chaplain, prevented the remission of the first fruits, xv. 112.
Wharton, Philip, duke of—His letter to Dr. Swift, xx. 278.
———, Mr. Henry—Taxed by Bishop Burnet with ingratitude, for writing against him, viii. 103. His character vindicated, 132.
Whetcombe, Dr. John, bishop of Clonfert, &c.—Some account of him, xix. 122, 232.
Whig Examiner—Soon laid down, xxiv. 158.
Whigs—Letter to a Whig Lord, vi. 65. Supposed Letter from the Pretender to a Whig Lord, 81. Neither they nor the tories are to be thought so well or ill of as they would persuade the world of each other, iii. 207. On what both they and the tories have built their several systems of political faith, 298. By what means they might have procured and maintained a majority among the clergy, 304. Should receive no marks of favour from the crown but what they deserve by a reformation, vi. 245. Their general sentiments of the ministry concerning the succession in favour of the pretender, 248. Are dextrous at proof lies, xxiii. 309. Their cavils at the queen's conduct to the ministry and parliament, v. 13. Claimed the merit of the revolution, though chiefly effected by the tories, 15. Language of the whig ministers to the queen, 57. Their designs against the church and monarchy, 58. Their skill in political arithmetic displayed in their decisions of elections, *ibid.* An instance of their refined generosity and gratitude, 59. Their pious zeal and care for the church in several extraordinary instances, 80, 85. Wherein they placed their hopes upon the change of the ministry, 93. What to be expected from them when in power, 99. A form of such votes as they would pass in parliament, 102, 103

Their reason for admitting a medley herd of sectaries under their banner, 129. Never appeal to the people but when they have first poisoned their understandings, 145. The body of them an odd mixture of mankind, 151. Their charge of passive obedience, what, 155. Whether they or the tories, considered as a party, are most to be feared by a prince, 169 Have no great veneration for crowned heads, 170. Preferring the monied to the landed interest an avowed maxim with them, 172. The crafty design of their address to the queen, not to consent to a peace without restitution of Spain, 192. The topics of reproach bestowed by them and the tories on each other, 194. They and the dissenters have the same political faith, 199. Would have brought in King James again, when disobliged by King William, 200. Have a natural faculty of bringing in pretenders, 201. The rise and progress of the distinction of whig and tory, 220, 226. Public Spirit of the Whigs, vi. 181. The printer of it brought before the house of lords, xvi. 29. Encourage the writers in their defence, without regard to merit, vi. 183. Their three most eminent writers, 184. Some of them engage in a plot to restore King James, 193. Have, upon all occasions, affected to allow the legitimacy of the pretender, 210. Of every hundred atheists, deists, &c. ninety-nine are whigs, viii. 105. Find out popery and the pretender in every thing, viii. 121. For what reason they have taken atheists or freethinkers into their body, 132 The complete political catechism of a whig, xii. 77. Hate the tories more than they do the papists, xiii. 118. The catholics true whigs, in the best and more proper sense of the word, 235. Are joined by the dissenters in agreeing to a bill against occasional conformity, xv. 218. Great division among them, xvi. 166. Make their court to tories, *ibid.* Their plan of a procession on Queen Elizabeth's birthday, iv. 308. xxii 12. Reasons why that term of distinction should be dropped, vi. 67. What the only cause of quarrels the whigs can have against the court, 79. The disappointment of that party, on losing a favourite vote, 81. Would transfer the virtue of nonresistance from the subject to the sovereign, v. 334. The Kitcat-club consisted of whigs, vi. 89. Lord Somers's remark on whig bishops, 92. See Ministry, Tories.

Whimsicals—A species of Tory, vi. 239.

Whiston, Rev. William—xxiv. 91. Foretells the approaching dissolution of the world, 92. Dr. Arbuthnot's opinion of his project for the longitude, xvi. 66.

White Friars—iv. 67. Some particulars of that precinct, viii. 9.

White Staff, history of—Written by de Foe, xvi. 117, 119.

Whiteway, Mrs. cousin to the Dean, xix. 228.

Whitshed, lord chief justice—Verses on him, x. 324. xi. 272. On the motto on his coach, x. 315. His conduct very different from the dictate of his device or motto, xii. 213, 299. A short character of him, xiii. 10. His unjust proceedings against the author of A Proposal for wearing Irish Manufactures, xi. 272. xiii. 36. xii. 11.

Whittle, x. 44.

Whores—The dangerous consequences of frequenting their company, xii. 59.

Wife—See Woman.

Wilcox, a Queen's messenger—Gave Guiscard his death wound, iv. 217.

Will's coffeehouse—iii. 77.

William, the Conqueror—Invades England, vii. 228. First introduced pleadings in the French tongue, vi. 47. His death, 48.

William Rufus—His reign, vii. 229. Description and character of him, 243. His principal buildings, 246.

William, son of Duke Robert—Made earl of Flanders by Lewis le Gros, vii. 266. Lost his life by the unskilfulness of a surgeon, 267. Had he lived, in all probability would have succeeded to the English crown, *ibid.*

William, of Ypres, earl of Kent—The favours he received from King Stephen disgusted the English nobles, vii. 278. Kept up a party for the king his master, 287. Commanded to leave the kingdom by Henry II. who seized his treasures, 304.

———, son to Henry I—His valour, vii. 261. Did homage to Lewis, for the duchy of Normandy, 262. From that time, till the conquest of Wales, the eldest sons of the kings of England styled dukes of Normandy, *ibid.* The melancholy death of that prince, 263.

———, second son to King Stephen—Little regarded by his father, vii. 298. On the conclusion of the peace, his father's patrimony reserved to him, 299. Wrought upon to head a conspiracy against Henry, but, when matters were ripe, by accident broke his leg, 300.

——— III—A good general; but, being unacquainted with naval affairs, neglected the interest of England at sea, v. 264. Invited over by those who were true lovers of their country, being induced thereunto by the necessity of the kingdom, 15. Unsuccessfully attempted a union between England and Scotland, vi. 206. Though bred a calvinist, never much affected the presbyterians, xiii. 123. Story of his dogkeeper, vi. 156. Got his death by a fall from a horse, xv. 257. An instance in which he made a mean figure, xiv. 228. Remarkably profuse in royal grants, endeavouring to strengthen a new title by purchasing friends at the expense of all that it was in his power to dispose of, vii. 140. Ode to him on his Successes in Ireland, x. 17. His statue in College Green, a fund of ridicule in the days of party, and afterward almost an object of worship, xxi. 93. Offered the Irish catholics very liberal terms, xviii. 129.

Williamson, mas David, a noted covenanter—Escapes being apprehended, by Lady Cherrytree putting him to bed in a woman's nightdress to her daughter, xiv. 287.

Willoughby of Broke, Lord; Dr. Verney, prebendary of Windsor—Sat in the house of peers in his gown, xxi. 276.

Wills—Two kinds of them, iii. 85. Codicils annexed to them are of equal authority with the rest, 86. The use made of these considerations by the three brothers, Peter, Martin, and Jack, 87. Dr. Swift's last will, ii 235. The intention of the testator in them is chiefly regarded by the law, xx. 34.

Wilson, Dr. Francis—His base treatment of Swift, xx. 265.

Winchelsea, Charles earl of—His character, vi. 167. His death, xxii. 132.

———, Lady—An Impromptu to her, xxiv. 35.

Wilmington, Spencer, earl of—xix. 111.

Wind—The principle whence the universe was at first produced, and into which it will at last be resolved, iii. 137.

Winder, Mr. prebendary of Kilroot, xv. 19.

Windows—Verses written on, x. 200, 201, 290. xi. 51, 55.

Windsor—A prophecy said to be found buried in the cloisters there, x. 95.

Wine—Gulliver's reasons for the use of it in England, ix. 284. Wine merchants in Ireland, who have most of the present trade there, are the most fraudulent dealers, xiii. 16. Reasons against laying an additional duty on wine in Ireland, 40.

Wisdom—Several things enumerated, to which it is like, iii. 70. Some take more care to hide it than their folly, xiv. 171. A great

blessing, when applied to good purposes, xiv. 42. Wherein it consists in the management of public affairs, xv. 173. The wisdom of the ancient heathen, not magnified in primitive times, xiv. 131, 132. Christian wisdom described, 137. Wherein it consists, xvii. 275. Attended by virtue and a generous nature, apt to be imposed on, xiv. 267.

Wishart, Sir James—His reception, when sent from England to expostulate with the States, v. 290.

Wit—Present state of, xxiv. 153. Nothing so tender as a modern piece of wit, iii. 52. Common sense a proper ingredient in it, iv. 87. What the greatest advantage of being thought to have it xxiii. 366 A man possessed of it not incapable of business, but above it, *ibid.* Why offensive in a fool's company, 368. Whence in proceeds, according to Sir Richard Blackmore, 347. Humour, the most useful and agreeable species of it, viii. 231. The Spaniards and Italians allowed to have the most wit of any nation in Europe, 232. Though a wit need not have religion, religion is necessary to a wit, 61. A new-fashioned way of becoming one, xv. 31.

Wits—What their current number in Great Britain, iii. 51. In Ireland, viii. 80. Their dignity seldom sufficiently considered either by themselves or others, 209.

Wogan, Colonel—Saved Charles II's life at the battle of Worcester, xviii. 153.

———, Chevalier Charles—Some account of him, xviii. 95, 126. Letters to him, xviii. 95. xix. 183. Many of his writings in the possession of Mr. Deane Swift, xviii. 95. His letter to Swift on the Irish nation, 126.

Wolston—Prosecuted for blasphemous writings, his book burnt, and himself put into prison, where he died, xx. 210. Confounded with Woolaston, xi. 267.

Woman—The Furniture of a Woman's Mind, xi. 63. A gentle Echo on, xxiv. 68.

Women—Have certain characteristics, which enable them to form a truer judgment of human abilities than men, iii. 263. Why a little wit is valued in them, xiv. 175. Take more pains to be fools than would serve to make them wise, viii. 89. Wear the distinguished marks of party in their dress, v. 141. Under their present corruptions, seem sent into the world for our sins, to be the destruction of societies and kingdoms, xiii. 63. Use lovers as they do cards, xxiii. 369. Are like riddles, *ibid.* Why they frequent tragedies more than comedies, 371. Whether women of taste for books, wit, and humour, are the best wives, in the present situation of the world, xiv. 236. Have in general an inconceivable pleasure in finding out any faults but their own, xviii 34. See Ladies.

Wonder of all the Wonders, that ever the World wondered at, viii. 141.

Wonderful Wonder of Wonders—viii. 134.

Wood, William—Various poetical pieces relative to him, xi. 5. 18. Full and true Account of his Procession to the Gallows, xii. 281. His patent to coin 108000*l.* in copper, for the use of Ireland, 99. The Dean preached a sermon on that occasion, 224. A shilling in his money worth little more than a penny, 99. xix. 75. A computation of the loss to be sustained by his coinage, xii. 131, and of the advantages to himself, 132. Uses Mr. Walpole's name and authority as a means to force his halfpence on the Irish, 173. He and his advocates propose that the currency of his coin should be enforced by proclamation, 220. Presentment of the Grand Jury of Dublin respecting Wood's coin, xii. 182. Letters to and from Lord Carteret on the subject, xvii. 2, 10.

Woodward, Dr—Remark on his dissertation on an antique shield, xx. 73. Ridiculed in the character of Cornelius Scriblerus, *ibid.*
Wool—The manufacture of it exceeds above ten times the prime cost, xii. 244.
Woolaston, author of The Religion of Nature delineated—A layman, xx. 210. Admired at court, his book much read, and his bust set up by queen Caroline at Richmond, with those of Clarke and Locke, *ibid.*
Words—A scheme for abolishing the use of them, ix. 206. In criminal causes, should have the most favourable construction, xii. 224. An index expurgatorius requisite, to expunge all words and phrases offensive to good sense, viii. 187. An error to spell them as pronounced, *ibid.* xxii. 258. Impossible for a man who is ignorant of the force and compass of them, to write either pertinently or intelligibly upon the most obvious subjects, iv. 58. Natural elocution springs from a barrenness of invention and of words, viii. 54.
World—Mr. Whiston's prediction of the approaching dissolution of it, xxiv. 91.
Worms—A virtuoso solved all difficulties in philosophy by them, iv. 57.
Worrall, Mrs—Her strong, clear voice, xvii. 242.
Worsley, Lady Frances—xviii. 5.
Wotton, Sir Henry—His style too courtly and unintelligible, viii 188.
Wotton, Mr—His defence of his Reflections, iii. 27. Discourse of ancient and modern learning, 73. Acutely reckons divinity and law among the branches of knowledge in which we excel the ancients, 118. The part he bore in the dispute between the ancients and moderns, 232.
Wrighte, Sir Nathan—His character, vi. 164.
Writ of Error—Not to be granted in a criminal case, without direction from the king, xvi. 235.
Writers—How one may gain the favour of posterity, xiv. 166. The number of them very far from being a nuisance to our nation, iii. 54. Two of the privileges common to them mentioned, 55. The liberty of praising themselves warranted by a multitude of great examples, *ibid.* Some of them, knowing that nettles have the prerogative of stinging, idly suppose all other weeds must do so, 56 Want of taste and correctness among writers in general, owing partly to ignorance, and partly to false refinements of the English language, viii. 184, 185. Political writers are usually very intelligible to inhabitants of the metropoli-, but less so in proportion to their reader's distance from it, vii. 21.
Wykes, William—xvi. 165.
Windham, Sir William—Adheres to Bolingbroke, vi. 320. Particulars respecting the fire by which his house was burned, xxii. 91. In the opposition, against the vote for paying the Hanover troops, xvi. 109.

Y

Yahoos—Their form described, ix. 250. Hate one another more than any different species of animals, 293. Have a strange disposition to dirt and nastiness, 298. Are the most unteachable of all animals, chiefly from a restive disposition, 301. A debate, at a general assembly of the Houhynhnms, about exterminating them, 307, 309. Swift seems to have conceived his idea of them at an early period, x. 36.

Yahoo's Overthrow—A song, xi. 302.
Yarmouth, countess of—xx. 181.
York, New—The finest air there in the universe, xv. 261.
Young, Dr—Verses on reading his Universal Passion, xi. 33. His poetry reflected on by the Dean, 395. His satires have many mixtures of sharp raillery, xviii. 99.
Young Lady's Complaint for the Dean's Stay in England, xi. 45.
Younger, Dr—xvi. 133.
Youth—Their education always worse in proportion to the wealth and grandeur of their parents; consequently those of the highest quality have in general the least share of it, viii. 37.

Z

Zeal—Violent zeal for truth has a hundred to one odds to be either petulancy, ambition, or pride, xiv. 158.
Zeno—The ill consequences which result from his doctrine, that all crimes are equal, xiv. 136.
Zinzendorf, Count—By direct orders from the imperial court, employs himself in creating divisions between Britain and the States, vii. 181, 192, 206.

THE END.

OCT 17 1916

J. B. VAN WINKLE, PRINTER,
Water-Street, New-York.

UNIVERSITY OF MICHIGAN
3 9015 01485 8115

A 733,816

828
S977
S55
1812
vol.24

Swift

Works

399734

E. Harriman
1501 Washington